

THE COMING OF ARTHUR  
AND  
THE PASSING OF ARTHUR.



TENNYSON

---

THE COMING OF ARTHUR

AND

THE PASSING OF ARTHUR

WITH

INTRODUCTIONS AND NOTES

BY

F. J. ROWE M.A.

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH LITERATURE, PRESIDENCY COLLEGE, CALCUTTA

London

MACMILLAN AND CO.

AND NEW YORK

1891

*[All rights reserved]*

## CONTENTS.

	PAGE
GENERAL INTRODUCTION, . . . . .	vii
INTRODUCTION TO IDYLLS OF THE KING, . . . . .	xxiii
THE COMING OF ARTHUR, . . . . .	1
THE PASSING OF ARTHUR, . . . . .	17
NOTES TO THE COMING OF ARTHUR, . . . . .	33
NOTES TO THE PASSING OF ARTHUR, . . . . .	52
INDEX TO NOTES, . . . . .	77



## INTRODUCTION TO IDYLLS OF THE KING.

Cycles of Romance—King Arthur in History—Arthurian Cycle in English Literature—Arthurian Cycle in Tennyson's Poems—The title "Idylls"—Spiritual significance of the *Idylls of the King*—The *Idylls* not a mere Allegory—Anachronism—The ideal Arthur—The *Idylls* completed—Unity of design—Significance of individual Idylls

Two great kings, Arthur of England and Charlemagne of France, were made in the middle ages the centres of two great cycles or systems of Romance. Each cycle presented its king as the visible head of Christendom, and arrayed around him a fellowship of knights. The chief of these knights was in each cycle distinguished above his fellows, and made the type of manly valour and chivalric virtue, Lancelot, 'the flower of chivalry' of Arthur's Round Table corresponding to Orlando (or Roland), the chief of Charlemagne's Paladins: so also Guinevere, 'the pearl of beauty' in Arthur's court, has her counterpart in her whom Milton (*Par. Reg.* iii. 341) calls

Arthurian and  
Carlovingian  
Cycles of  
Romance.

The fairest of her sex, Angelica,  
. . . saught by many prowtest knights,  
Both Paynyn and the peers of Charlemain.

Common to both cycles are the ideas of far-spreading conquest and of unity of empire under a single head,

Charlemagne's historical annexations being paralleled by a mythical expedition of Arthur, which reached as far as Rome, and brought the capital of the West under his sway. And the career of Charlemagne, like that of Arthur, ends in mystery; as Arthur (according to the legendary epitaph on his tomb at Glastonbury, 'Hic jacet Arturus rex quondam rexque futurus') passes 'to come again,' so Charlemagne is described as sitting in Odenberg, crowned and armed, till the time of his second coming to deliver Christendom from Antichrist. The resemblance of the two cycles runs into a number of minor details: in both the chief knight passes through a prolonged term of madness, and even the magic brand *Excalibur* has its match in Charlemagne's famous sword *Durindana*.

Moreover, the moral systems of the two cycles are closely allied. In each

Shine martial Faith and Courtesy's clear star ;

and in each "noble men may see and learn the noble acts of chivalry, the gentle and virtuous deeds that some knights used in those days by which they came to honour, and how they that were vicious were punished and oft put to shame and rebuke" (Caxton's Preface to Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*). Such difference of teaching as is to be noticed between the two cycles may be due in great part to the different channels through which they have come down to us. Ariosto and Bojardo, the Italian romancists, in whose pages we now read the Carlovingian story, gave the brilliant and vivid colour of their own times, and of the civilization of the later middle age, to the rude material they found

in the early legends. Malory, the compiler of the English *Morte d'Arthur*, brings us into closer and fresher contact with the original form and spirit of the ancient legends. Thus we find that the Romance of the Round Table, far ruder as a work of skill than the Italian presentment of Charlemagne and his Paladins, has more of the simplicity and inconsistency of childhood; the ascetic element is more strongly and quaintly developed; it presents a higher conception of the nature of woman, a more distinct sense of sin, and a broader, more manly view of human life and duty.

The mythical tales that have gathered round the name of Charlemagne deal with a personage whose conquests are matters of authentic history; but regarding Arthur little of real fact has been ascertained; all that modern research can tell us with any certainty is that there was in the sixth century a war-leader in Britain called Artus or Arthur, who, after the departure of the Romans, headed the tribes of Cumbria and Strathclyde (the old divisions of Western Britain, stretching from the Severn to the Clyde) against the encroaching Saxons from the east and the Picts and Scots from the north; and that five or six centuries later "the name of King Arthur had come to stand for an ideal of royal wisdom, chivalric virtue, and knightly prowess which was recognised alike in England, France, and Germany."

The Arthurian cycle has afforded materials for many romancists and poets, both English and foreign: its development in English literature may be clearly traced.

The earliest legends of Arthur are to be found in the *Welsh Tales*, in the Breton and German *Romances*, and

King Arthur  
in History

The Arthurian  
Cycle in  
English  
Literature.

in *Chronicles* such as that of St. Gildas de Ruys, *De Excidio Britanniae*.

Between 1130 and 1147 Geoffrey of Monmouth, "the veracious Geoffrey," gave a long account of Arthur's exploits in his *Historia Britonum*, a fabulous Latin chronicle of the Cymry and their kings. The popularity of this History gave a new currency to the stories: Geoffrey's work was turned into French verse by Gaimar, and also, with many additional details about Arthur, by Wace, a Jersey poet. The legends up to this point recounted deeds of mere animal courage and passion.

About 1196 Walter Map (or Mapes), a chaplain to Henry II., and subsequently Archdeacon of Oxford, gave spiritual life to the whole system of Arthurian romance by blending with it the legend of the *Quest of the Holy Graal*. The 'Holy Graal' (or Grail, as Tennyson spells it) was, we are told, the cup or dish used by Christ at the Last Supper, and subsequently by Joseph of Arimathea to catch the blood of Christ as He was hanging wounded on the cross. The word *grail*, old French *graal*, low Latin *gradale*, is allied to the Greek *κρητήρ*, a cup. The derivation of *Sanagraal*, from *Sanguis realis* (= the *real blood* of Christ), is erroneous, and arose from a wrong spelling and division of letters, *sanagraal* being mistakenly written *san grael*, and then *sang real*. Joseph brought the dish with him to Glastonbury, in England, where it was lost,\* the search for it, th

\* There is still preserved in the cathedral of Genoa a hexagonal dish, of the colour and brilliance of emerald; it is called *Sacro Catino*, and local traditions maintain that this is the original *grail*.

'Quest of the Holy Grail,' was undertaken by many of the knights of the Round Table, and to some of them a sight of it, accompanied by the holy sacrament and the Real Presence of Christ, was granted. The legend thus became an allegory of a man's striving after a perfect knowledge of Truth and of God, to be gained only by a life of ideal purity. (See Tennyson's Idyll of *The Holy Grail*.) From the introduction of the Grail legend we must date the elevation of King Arthur to the place he has since held as a Christian monarch ruling over an essentially religious people.

In 1470 Sir Thomas Malory (or 'Malleor,' as Tennyson calls him) used the materials he found in "many noble volumes, . . . in Welsh be many and also in French and some in English" for the making of his "book of King Arthur and of his noble knights of the Round Table." The book is called by Caxton, who printed it in 1485, "thys noble and Joyous book entytled le Morte Darthur"; and in his preface thereto the printer says that it contains "many joyous and pleasant histories and noble and renowned acts of humanity, gentleness and chivalry." Malory's book is for the modern reader the most accessible and best known storehouse of Arthurian legend. Upon this Tennyson has founded some of his *Idylls of the King*. The closeness with which the poet has in many instances followed his original is illustrated by the parallel passages quoted from Malory in the Notes at the end of this volume.

Other poets have taken, or thought of taking, Arthur as the central hero of their chief work. Spenser, in his *Faerie Queene*, makes 'Prince Arthure' the type of 'magnificence,' i.e. 'noble doing'; and under the figure

of Arthure's knights represents the various virtues striving heavenwards and helped on their way by their Prince.

Milton originally intended to take as the heroes of a great national epic—

indigenas reges  
Arturumque etiam sub terris bella moventem,

but, sharing the common doubt of most writers in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries as to "who he was and whether any such reigned in history," rejected the *Round Table* as a subject in favour of the Loss of Paradise.

Blackmore wrote two epics—*Prince Arthur*, in ten books, and *King Arthur*, in twelve books.

Dryden produced a dramatic opera which he entitled *King Arthur*, but it was really nothing more than an allegory of the events of the reign of Charles II. In his *Essay on Satire* he gives a melancholy account of a projected epic, with either King Arthur or Edward the Black Prince as hero. In allusion to these writers, Sir Walter Scott, in his *Introduction to Marmion*, tells how the "mightiest chiefs of British song" felt the fascination of the Arthurian legends—

They gleam through Spenser's elfin dream,  
And mix in Milton's heavenly theme ;  
And Dryden, in immortal strain,  
Had raised the Table Round again,  
But that a ribald king and court  
Bade him toil on to make them sport.

Scott himself felt a similar attraction towards this "ancient minstrel strain." He edited, with notes, Thomas the Rhymer's metrical romance, *Sir Tristrem*,

and introduced into his own *Bridal of Triemmaine* a story of King Arthur's love for a fairy princess.

In 1838 Lady Charlotte Guest published *The Mabinogion*, a translation into English of the Welsh legends contained in "the red book of Hergerst," which is in the library of Jesus College, Oxford. From the *Mabinogion* Tennyson has taken the story of his Idyll of *Geraint and Enid*.

In 1848 Bulwer-Lytton produced an epic, in six-lined stanzas, entitled *King Arthur*.

On Tennyson the Arthurian Romance began, very early in his life, to exercise a strong fascination. We are told that, when quite a boy, he chanced upon a copy of Malory's book, and often with his brothers held mimic tournaments after the fashion of knights of the Round Table. So early as 1832 he published *The Lady of Shalott*, the incidents of which afterwards formed the framework of the Idyll of *Elaine*. Ten years later his *Morte d'Arthur* appeared; an introduction to this poem represented it as a fragment of a long epic, all the rest of which, as being "faint Homeric echoes, nothing worth," the author had thrown into the fire. Five years previously to this publication Walter Savage Landor, who had heard the *Morte d'Arthur* read aloud from manuscript, wrote: "It is more Homeric than any poem of our time, and rivals some of the noblest poetry in the *Odyssey*." Two shorter Arthurian poems, *Sir Galahad* and *Lancelot and Guinevere*, were contained in the same volume with *Morte d'Arthur*. The first issue of *Idylls of the King*, comprising only four Idylls—*Enid*, *Vivien*, *Elaine*, and *Guinevere*—appeared in 1859. The remaining Idylls were published at intervals between 1869 and 1872, with the exception of *Balin and Balan*,

The Arthurian  
Cycle in  
Tennyson's  
Poems.

‘an introduction to *Merlin and Vivien*,’ contained with other poems in a volume given to the world in 1885. The original fragment, *Morte d’Arthur*, now forms part of the last Idyll, *The Passing of Arthur*.

In the selection of the term ‘Idylls’ for these poems on King Arthur and the Round Table, Tennyson seems to have had in view the original use of the word in Greek literature. ‘Idyll’ is derived from εἶδος, εἰδύλλιον, ‘a little picture,’ and the Idylls of Theocritus the Sicilian (B.C. 280) are mostly short picturesque poems, describing common incidents in the lives of simple folk—the loves and jealousies of shepherds, the toils of fishermen, sight-seeings in a great city—with the admixture of a few longer poems of more heroic tone and subject. Later imitators of Theocritus (Vergil, for example) took country life almost exclusively as the scenery of their Idylls: hence ‘idyllic’ is now generally understood as implying an idealized rusticity, the simplicity of the country without its coarseness. So Tennyson calls the shepherd love-song, quoted by Ida in *The Princess*, “a small sweet idyl,”\* and has given the title of “English Idyls” to poems like his *Dora*, *The Gardener’s Daughter*, and *Sea Dreams*. The *Idylls of the King* are of a loftier and nobler strain and a more serious purpose. The title may be taken to imply that these poems form a connected series grouped round one central figure, and almost aim at the unity of subject, the more continuous treatment, the broader

\* The old spelling was ‘idyl,’ with one l. The double l is perhaps adopted to give a fuller sound and prevent mispronunciation, and to recall the Greek original; also to differentiate his *Epic of Arthur* from idyls like the Theocritean Idyls.



effects, proper to an epic. The *Idylls* are highly-wrought, each complete in itself as dealing with one set of incidents and characters, and illustrating one main sentiment, although each at the same time filling its place in a series which would be incomplete without it

The spiritual significance which is seen to be so "deeply interfused" through this great poem, now that it can be studied as a completed work of art, was naturally not so evident in the detached instalments first published. They were regarded as "rich pictorial fancies taken, certainly not at random, but without any really coherent design, out of a great magazine of romantic story" (Hutton, *Literary Essays*), and were read with delight for their "exquisite magnificence of style," as Swinburne calls it, the elaborate melody of rhythm, the richness and truth of illustration, and the grandeur of tone that marked them. And, indeed, apart from any secondary significance which they are meant to contain, the lover of poetry and romance will always feel the intrinsic charm both in the form and in the substance of these tales of "wonder and woe, of amorous devotion and fierce conflict and celestial vision." It is for the story and the style that each *Idyll* should first be read; their 'moral' is best reserved for separate, subsequent consideration. Accordingly, the reader of this volume has in the Notes been referred to this Introduction for explanation of any significance deeper than that which is evident on the surface of the poems. This significance is never obtruded by the poet, and it is only in his epilogue *To the Queen* that he tells us of the grand moral purpose which is now recognised as clearly

The spiritual  
significance of  
the *Idylls* of  
the *King*

and consistently running through the whole set of Idylls. He there describes the work as—

. . . . . an old imperfect tale,  
New-old, and shadowing Sense at war with Soul,  
Rather than that gray king, whose name, a ghost,  
Streams like a cloud, man-shaped, from mountain peak,  
And cleaves to cairn and cromlech still; or him  
Of Geoffrey's book, or him of Malleor's, one  
Touch'd by the adultrous finger of a time  
That hover'd between war and wantonness,  
And crownings and dethronements.

The King Arthur of the *Idylls* is something more than a model of kingly virtue and knightly prowess, and the story of the founding and the dissolution of the Round Table is not solely a narrative of romantic adventure, and of the loves, the passions, and the sins of knights and ladies. These Idylls reflect the eternal struggle in the life of mankind of good against evil, of the spiritual against the sensual element of our nature; that conflict which St. Paul (Bible, *Rom.* vii 13) describes as the law in our members warring against the law of our mind. A personal friend of the poet's, Mrs. Thackeray Ritchie, daughter of Thackeray, himself also an intimate friend of Tennyson's, has written as follows regarding the scope of the *Idylls*: "If *In Memoriam* is the record of a human soul, the *Idylls* mean the history, not of one man or of one generation, but of a whole cycle, of the faith of a nation failing and falling away into darkness. 'It is the dream of man coming into practical life, and ruined by one sin.' Birth is a mystery, and death is a mystery, and in the midst lies the table-land of life, and its struggle and performance." The *Idylls* them-

selves are not devoid of definite, outspoken testimony to their own inner meaning. In *Guinevere* Arthur himself recounts how on founding the Order of the Round Table he made his knights swear

“To reverence the king, as if he were  
Their conscience, and their conscience as their king,”

and later in the same Idyll the repentant queen, recognizing at last the height of Arthur's purity, cries

“Ah, great and gentle lord  
Who wast, as is the conscience of a saint  
Among his warring senses, to thy knights.”

Yet the poem is not a mere allegory. Arthur and his knights and the ladies of his court are not abstractions of ideal qualities: they are real men and women, with human feelings and trials and conflicts: they do represent and embody certain virtues and vices, but these qualities work and live in their work and their lives. Some purely allegorical figures are, indeed, introduced, as that of the Lady of the Lake personifying Religion; and in the visions of Percival in *The Holy Grail* there is more of symbolism than reality. But these figures and visions are clearly distinct from the human *personae* of the stories.

Arthur, then, is a man in whom the higher instincts of his nature dominate the lower, and whose whole life is governed by the law within. He is, as Guinevere too late acknowledges, “the highest and most human too.” The kingdom which “for a space” he establishes, and which in spite of downfall he will come to establish again, is the rule of conscience; and in his coming, his

*The Idylls not  
a mere  
allegory*

foundation of the Round Table "for love of God and men," his continued endeavour to keep his knights true to their vows, his failure, and his mysterious passing which is not death, we see a reflection of the conflict eternally waged in human life between the spirit and the flesh "with the lusts thereof." Arthur's visible enemies are the heathen, whom he overcomes; but more subtle foes than the heathen are the evil passions and the mystic delusions of his own Christian court and household, which in the end prevail over and ruin his "boundless purpose."

Tennyson's disavowal of an historical intention such as is characteristic of the true Epic, has been quoted above. Indeed, the legends themselves, as read in Malory's book, make no pretence to chronological truth: even Malory's setting of the stories belongs to times near his own rather than to the times which he tells of, to the age of chivalry and the Crusades rather than to the rude simplicity of the real Arthur's era, to the twelfth rather than to the sixth century. The author of the *Idylls* in his turn has gone still further, and while preserving from Malory the scenic accessories of tilt and tournament and heraldic device, as well as the chivalric virtues of courtesy and reverence for womanhood, has placed the court of Arthur in a mental and moral atmosphere not far remote from that in which the poet's own contemporaries move. As the pomp and circumstance and the refinement of chivalry in Malory's compilation are foreign to the times of the ancient British war-leader, so the self-questioning of Tristram and the philosophies of Dagonet, for example, in *The Last Tournament*, are a development quite beyond the purview of Malory's times.

Tennyson has taken the dim personages of the early annals, surrounded as he found them in Malory by the romantic glamour and mysticism of a later age, and has idealised them still further to suit his own poetic purpose and the advanced thought of the nineteenth century.

It must not, however, be forgotten that the idea of Arthur as a type of half-divine manhood and supreme kingliness is no invention of Tennyson's. "Flos Regum Arturus," Arthur the Flower of Kings, the motto prefixed to the *Idylls*, is a phrase from the old chronicler, Joseph of Exeter, who also writes, "The old world knows not his peer, nor will the future show us his equal: he alone towers over all other kings, better than the past ones, and greater than those that are to be." Caxton, in his preface to Malory's *Morte Darthur*, uses similar language: "For in all places, Christian and heathen, he is taken for one of the nine worthy, and the first of the three Christian men." This halo of spiritual glory is, both in the Chronicles and in Malory's book, crossed and blurred by sin and shame; but such a stigma is inconsistent with the ideal perfection also ascribed to Arthur's character, and even in Malory's presentment it leaves no taint on the king's later career. After the elevation of the older stories, by the blending with them of the Christian mysticism of the Sangraal legends, the unearthly excellence of the king is the stronger element, and over-rules the admixture of crime and retribution.

It is this view of Arthur that Tennyson has adopted; and it was necessary to reject the inconsistent evil before any coherent design of the character could be formed for

The ideal Arthur an original conception of the old chroniclers.

Tennyson's development of the ideal character of Arthur.

the purpose of a modern *Arthuriad*. The "pure severity of perfect light" in which the faultless king of Tennyson's *Idylls* moves, as in his proper element, is the natural development of the loftier spirit infused in the tenth century into the old Chroniclers' conception of Arthur's character: the new leaven was bound to work until it had leavened the whole lump.

The *Idylls*  
in their  
complete  
form.

The *Idylls of the King* as now published comprise the *Dedication* to the Prince Consort

Hereafter through all times Albert the Good—

—*The Coming of Arthur*—ten *Idylls* grouped together under the general title of *The Round Table*—*The Passing of Arthur* and an epilogue *To the Queen*. The first *Idyll* and the last are thus separated from the ten intermediate poems, and deal, the one with the birth of Arthur and his founding of the great Order, and the other with the king's last battle and his passing from earth. They thus differ in subject from the *Idylls* treating of Arthur's knights and the ladies of his court, and this difference is marked in their style, which is intentionally archaic.

Unity of  
design of the  
*Idylls*.

Yet the unity of design of the whole series of *Idylls* clearly appears: it is seen not only in the gradually developed story of one great sin and its spreading taint, but also in incidental features. Thus the story in its course runs through the seasons of one complete year, the phases of Nature in their succession forming a background for the successive scenes of the poem. In *The Coming of Arthur* we read that it was on the "night of the new year" that Arthur was born. Gareth, in the next *Idyll*, starts on his quest of glory at the dawn of a

spring morning; the melody of birds sounds around him,  
and under foot

The live green had kindled into flowers,  
For it was past the time of Easterday.

The marriage of Arthur and Guinevere (described in *The Coming of Arthur*) takes place amid the flowers in May. In *The Marriage of Geraint* and its continuation, *Geraint and Enid*, the action of the characters begins "on a summer morn," and later in the poem we come to the mowers at work, while the sun blazes on the turning scythe. Summer is further advanced in *Balin and Balan* and in *Merlin and Vivien*. at the outset Merlin, as he crosses the fields, is "foot-gilt" with "blossom-dust," and in the concluding scene a summer tempest breaks overhead. In *Lancelot and Elaine* the blossoming meadow has given place to a field that "shone full-summer," and we read of "the casement standing wide for heat." The summer is not yet past in the next two Idylls: it is "on a summer night" that the vision of the Holy Grail appears to the assembled knights. *Pelleas and Ettarre* is the last of the summer Idylls: the sun beats "like a strong man" on the young knight's helm, and, later, we have the mellow moon and the roses of the waning season. In *The Last Tournament* autumn, with its "yellowing woods" and "withered leaf," succeeds, and the scene closes "all in a death-dumb, autumn-dripping gloom." The last of the *Round Table* Idylls shows us Guinevere's flight at a time when the white mist of early winter clings to the dead earth. And, finally, the last weird battle in *The Passing of Arthur* is fought

when the great light of heaven  
Burn'd at his lowest in the rolling year.

The wounded king is carried at midnight across rocks covered with the ice of the dead of winter; and he passes away from earth when the mystic year has rolled full circle. The "new Sun" now rises to usher in a "new year," and a different era.

The old order changeth, yielding place to new.

Spiritual  
significance  
of *The Coming  
of Arthur*.

The more particular significance of the incidents and characters in the first Idyll, *The Coming of Arthur*, may now be considered. The mystery of Arthur's birth points to the searchings of heart, the difficulties, and the doubts which ever accompany any human conception of the origin of spiritual authority and of duty; and the different views taken of that mystery aptly represent the varieties of soil upon which the seed of any new gospel must fall. Some will always be found who talk and act in direct opposition to him who would lead them to higher things, and to say, as the scribes of Jerusalem said of Christ, "He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils":—

For there be those who hate him in their hearts,  
Call him baseborn, and since his ways are sweet  
And theirs are bestial, call him less than man.

In contrast with such base-miſſed foes we have the dreamy belief of the spiritually-minded mystic—

And there be those who deem him more than man,  
And dream him dropp'd from heaven,

—for the mystic is always "seeking for a sign," and prone to look for the immediate interposition of supernatural agency.

Another class of minds, which may be placed midway between the base opponents and the mystic believers, is



represented by Bedivere. This honest knight troubles himself but little with doubts or portents, and sees no reason to question or prove the truth of a message which comes to him with the sanction of common sense and at the same time satisfies his own ideal. His recognition of the significance of the message and its higher aspects may be dim and partial, but his obedience is thorough and practical. To this class also Bellicent belongs although, woman-like, she feels a curiosity which she asks Merlin to satisfy regarding the reported wonders of

The shining dragon and the naked child,  
yet speaking of the king to her son she says that she  
doubted him

No more than he himself.

In the Coronation scene many of the details have a distinctly symbolic reference. The "three fair queens," with the light from the pictured cross falling upon them, probably typify the three Christian virtues, Faith, Hope, Charity. Mage Merlin, "who knew the range of all their arts," may aptly symbolize the Intellect: his knowledge ranges over all human philosophy, but, as his fate, described in *Merlin and Vivien*, shows, it is knowledge without moral restraint or spiritual strength.

The Lady of the Lake, who stands near Merlin, "knows a subtler magic than his own," inasmuch as the power of Religion\* is based on deeper and stronger

\* In the Idyll of *Gareth and Lynette* a description is given of a statue of the Lady of the Lake, standing on the keystone of a gate of Camelot: the figure is embellished with many Christian emblems: its arms are stretched out like a cross, drops of baptismal water flow from its hands, from which also hang a censer and a sword, and the "sacred fish" floats on its breast. The last

foundations than those of any philosophy that science can teach. She is clothed in white, the colour of purity: incense, the emblem of adoration, curls about her: her face is half hidden in the "dim religious light" of the holy place: her voice mingles with the hymns, and, like the voice of the great multitude saying Alleluia, heard by St. John in the Revelation, sounds "as the voice of many waters": her dwelling is in eternal calm, where storms cannot reach her: and as our Lord walked on the Galilean waves and stilled their tumult, she can pass over the troubled waters of life and calm them with her footsteps.

The sword which she gives to Arthur is cross-hilted: see Note to *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 285. It is the "sword of the spirit," to be used against the superstitions and falsehoods of heathendom. Its jewelled ornament, like the Urim and Thummim of the Jewish high priest, is emblematic of mystic help and guidance from a heavenly source.

The inner significance of the poem is further illustrated by Merlin's riddling response to Bellicent's question and by Leodogran's dream about Arthur, both of which are treated of in the Notes: also by the "dark sayings from of old," which speak of the king; these represent the vague oracular forecasts which, after the advent of any of the world's great teachers, are often said to have gone before it.

emblem was one in use among the early Christians: noticing that the initial letters of the phrase, Ἰησοῦς Χριστὸς Θεοῦ Υἱὸς Σωτήρ, formed the word ΙΧΘΥΣ, fish, they adopted the word and the form of a fish as Christian symbols. These may be seen cut on tombs in the Catacombs of Rome.

Before proceeding to the secondary significance of *The Passing of Arthur*, it will be convenient to trace the development of the design of the poem through the intermediate group of Idylls.

In *Gareth and Lynette* the golden age of Arthur's reign is depicted, before the taint of moral poison in the sin of Lancelot and Guinevere has begun to be felt. The vows of utter hardihood, utter gentleness, utter faithfulness in love, and uttermost obedience to the king are loyally kept by the whole Order, and true chivalry flourishes in all its splendour. Gareth himself is full of the enthusiasm of youth and of eagerness to serve the true king, willing to accept the humblest duty for the sake of glory. His achievement, the deliverance of the captive of Castle Perilous, is something more than a specimen of the work of the Round Table in redressing human wrong: it is also an image in miniature of the "boundless purpose of the king," the deliverance of the soul from bondage to the flesh.

In *The Marriage of Geraint* and *Geraint and Enid*, which were originally printed as one Idyll, the taint of impurity first shows itself; suspicions of his wife's honour are bred in Geraint's mind by rumours of the queen's unfaithfulness.

In *Balin and Balan*, these rumours have gained greater currency and strength, and the final catastrophe, the death of the two brothers, is due to the shattering of their faith in Guinevere's purity.

The taint comes into clearer light in *Merlin and Vivien*. The "vast wit and hundred winters" of the great Enchanter, shrewdness and knowledge and long experience, unsupported by moral strength, are powerless to with-

Spiritual  
significance of  
the "Round  
Table" idylls.

stand the seductions of fleshly lusts. In these four Idylls the seeds of sin are sown.

In the next, *Lancelot and Elaine*, the bitter fruit ripens: the death of Elaine, the "simple heart and sweet," is directly due to Lancelot's false truth to his guilty passion for the queen.

In *The Holy Grail* a new element of failure is introduced: the knights, misled by vague dreams and mystic enthusiasm, desert the plain and practical duties of common life to "follow wandering fires," and true faith is lost in the delusions of superstition.

*Pelleas and Etarre* shows us the pure and loyal trust of a young life turned to bitterness and despair by sad experience of the prevailing corruption.

The triumph of the senses is complete in *The Last Tournament*. Tristram, the victor in "The Tournament of the Dead Innocence," openly scoffs at the king and his vows, and the glory of the Round Table is no more: one faithful follower is left to Arthur, and he is the court fool.

In *Guinevere* we see that sin has done its work, and the smouldering scandal breaks and blazes before the people: the Order is splintered into feuds, the realm falls to ruin, and Arthur goes forth to meet his mysterious doom.

The concluding Idyll, *The Passing of Arthur*, tells of the last battle and the end of Arthur's earthly life. The king's "sensuous frame is racked with pangs that conquer trust," but there is no lessening of fortitude, no weakening of will—

'Nay, God, my Christ, I pass but cannot die.'

In the conflict that precedes the last dread hour confusion and "formless fear" may fall upon the son'

when it stands forlorn amid the wrecks of its lofty purposes, and prepares to face the unknown future But though Arthur sees full well the failure of all the purposes of his throne, his faith is not shaken : he can still say

“King am I, whatsoever be their cry,”

and the last stroke with Excalibur, which slays a traitor, fitly crowns a life of kingly and knightly achievement. The lines which follow, from

So all day long the noise of battle roll'd,  
down to

And on the mere the wailing died away,  
formed the original fragment *Morte d'Arthur*. The symbolism in this portion of the Idyll is less prominent, and the story is told with Homeric simplicity and directness. Excalibur, when now no use remains for it on earth, is reclaimed by the Lady of the Lake, that it may equip the king in other regions ; for the life and energy of the soul do not end when it passes from earth. The cries of triumphant acclaim, sounding from beyond the limit of the world, to welcome the wounded king to his isle of rest and healing, recall Leodogran's vision of the king standing crowned in heaven. Arthur's earthly realm may “reel back into the beast,” and his Round Table may be dissolved ; but his purity is untarnished, his honour is without stain, and the ideal which he has striven to realize has lost none of its inward vitality and significance. As he passes from earth to “vanish into light,” he already gives a forecast of his return as the representative of the new chivalry, when he shall come

With all good things, and war shall be no more.



THE COMING OF ARTHUR  
AND  
THE PASSING OF ARTHUR.





## THE COMING OF ARTHUR.

LEODOGRAN, the King of Camelhard,  
Had one fair daughter, and none other child ;  
And she was fairest of all flesh on earth,  
Guinevere, and in her his one delight

For many a petty king ere Arthur came  
Ruled in this isle, and ever waging war  
Each upon other, wasted all the land ,  
And still from time to time the heathen host  
Swarm'd overseas, and harried what was left.  
And so there grew great tracts of wilderness, 10  
Wherein the beast was ever more and more,  
But man was less and less, till Arthur came.  
For first Aurelius lived and fought and died,  
And after him King Uther fought and died,  
But either fail'd to make the kingdom one.  
And after these King Arthur for a space,  
And thro' the puissance of his Table Round,  
Drew all their petty principdoms under him,  
Their king and head, and made a realm, and reign'd.

And thus the land of Camelhard was waste, 20  
Thick with wet woods, and many a beast therein,  
And none or few to scare or chase the beast ;  
So that wild dog, and wolf and boar and bear

Came night and day, and rooted in the fields,  
 And wallow'd in the gardens of the King.  
 And ever and anon the wolf would steal  
 The children and devour, but now and then,  
 Her own brood lost or dead, lent her fierce teat  
 To human sucklings ; and the children, housed  
 In her foul den; there at their meat would growl,      30  
 And mock their foster-mother on four feet,  
 Till, straighten'd, they grew up to wolf-like men,  
 Worse than the wolves. And King Leodogran  
Groan'd for the Roman legions here again,  
And Cæsar's eagle . then his brother king,  
 Urien, assail'd him . last a heathen horde,  
 Reddening the sun with smoke and earth with blood,  
 And on the spike that split the mother's heart  
 Spitting the child, brake on him, till, amazed,  
 He knew not whither he should turn for aid.      40.

But—for he heard of Arthur newly crown'd,  
 Tho' not without an uproar made by those  
 Who cried, ' He is not Uther's son '—the King  
 Sent to him, saying, ' Arise, and help us thou !  
 For here between the man and beast we die.'

And Arthur yet had done no deed of arms,  
 But heard the call, and came : and Guinevere  
 Stood by the castle walls to watch him pass ;  
 But since he neither wore on helm or shield  
 The golden symbol of his kinglihood,      50  
 But rode a simple knight among his knights,  
 And many of these in richer arms than he,  
 She saw him not, or mark'd not, if she saw,  
 One among many, tho' his face was bare.  
 But Arthur, looking downward as he past,  
 Felt the light of her eyes into his life  
 Smite on the sudden, yet rode on, and pitch'd

His tents beside the forest. Then he drave  
 The heathen ; after, slew the beast, and fell'd  
 The forest, letting in the sun, and made  
 Broad pathways for the hunter and the knight  
 And so return'd.

60

For while he linger'd there,  
 A doubt that ever smoulder'd in the hearts  
 Of those great Lords and Barons of his realm  
 Flash'd forth and into war . for most of these,  
 Colleaguimg with a score of petty kings,  
 Made head against him, crying, ' Who is he  
 That he should rule us ? who hath proven him  
 King Uther's son ? for lo ! we look at him,  
 And find nor face nor bearing, limbs nor voice,  
 Are like to those of Uther whom we knew.  
 This is the son of Gorlois, not the King ;  
 This is the son of Anton, not the King.'

70

And Arthur, passing thence to battle, felt  
 Travail, and throes and agonies of the life,  
 Desiring to be join'd with Guinevere ;  
 And thinking as he rode, ' Her father said  
 That there between the man and beast they die.  
 Shall I not lift her from this land of beasts  
 Up to my throne, and side by side with me ?  
 What happiness to reign a lonely king,  
 Vext—O ye stars that shudder over me,  
 O earth that soundest hollow under me,  
 Vext with waste dreams ? for saving I be join'd  
 To her that is the fairest under heaven,  
 I seem as nothing in the mighty world,  
 And cannot will my will, nor work my work  
 Wholly, nor make myself in mine own realm  
 Victor and lord. But were I join'd with her,  
 Then might we live together as one life,

80

90

And reigning with one will in everything  
 Have power on this dark land to lighten it,  
 And power on this dead world to make it live.'

Thereafter—as he speaks who tells the tale—  
 When Arthur reach'd a field-of-battle bright  
 With pitch'd pavilions of his foe, the world  
 Was all so clear about him, that he saw  
 The smallest rock far on the faintest hill,  
 And even in high day the morning star.  
 So when the King had set his banner broad, 100  
 At once from either side, with trumpet-blast,  
 And shouts, and clarions shrilling unto blood,  
 The long-lanced battle let their horses run.  
 And now the Barons and the kings prevail'd,  
 And now the King, as here and there that war  
 Went swaying ; but the Powers who walk the world  
 Made lightnings and great thunders over him,  
 And dazed all eyes, till Arthur by main might,  
 And mightier of his hands with every blow,  
 And leading all his knighthood threw the kings 110  
 Carádos, Urien, Cradle-mont of Wales,  
 Claudias, and Clariance of Northumberland,  
 The King Brandagoras of Latangor,  
 With Anguisant of Erin, Morganore,  
 And Lot of Orkney. Then, before a voice  
 As dreadful as the shout of one who sees  
 To one who sins, and deems himself alone  
 And all the world asleep, they swerved and brake  
 Flying, and Arthur call'd to stay the brands  
 That hack'd among the flyers, 'Ho ! they yield !' 120  
 So like a painted battle the war stood  
 Silenced, the living quiet as the dead,  
 And in the heart of Arthur joy was lord.  
 He laugh'd upon his warrior whom he loved  
 And honour'd most. 'Thou dost not doubt me King,

So well thine arm hath wrought for me to-day.  
 'Sir and my liege,' he cried, 'the fire of God  
 Descends upon thee in the battle-field.  
 I know thee for my King!' Whereat the two,  
 For each had warded either in the fight, 130  
 Sware on the field of death a deathless love.  
 And Arthur said, 'Man's word is God in man.  
 Let chance what will, I trust thee to the death'

Then quickly from the foughthen field he sent  
 Ulfus, and Brastias, and Bedivere,  
 His new-made knights, to King Leodogran,  
 Saying, 'If I in aught have served thee well,  
 Give me thy daughter Guinevere to wife.'

Whom when he heard, Leodogran in heart  
 Debating—'How should I that am a king, 140  
 However much he help me at my need,  
 Give my one daughter saving to a king,  
 And a king's son?'—lifted his voice, and call'd  
 A hoary man, his chamberlain, to whom  
 He trusted all things, and of him required  
 His counsel: 'Knowest thou aught of Arthur's birth?'

Then spake the hoary chamberlain and said,  
 'Sir King, there are but two old men that know:  
 And each is twice as old as I; and one  
 Is Merlin, the wise man that ever served 150  
 King Ulfar thro' his magic art; and one  
 Is Merlin's master (so they call him) Bleys,  
 Who taught him magic; but the scholar ran  
 Before the master, and so far, that Bleys  
 Laid magic by, and sat him down, and wrote  
 All things and whatsoever Merlin did  
 In one great annal-book, where after-years  
 Will learn the secret of our Arthur's birth.'

To whom the King Leodogran replied,  
 'O friend, had I been holpen half as well 160  
 By this King Arthur as by thee to-day,  
 Then beast and man had had their share of me .  
 But summon here before us yet once more  
 Ulfius, and Brastias, and Bedivere.'

Then, when they came before him, the King said,  
 'I have seen the cuckoo chased by lesser fowl,  
 And reason in the chase . but wherefore now  
 Do these your lords stir up the heat of war,  
 Some calling Arthur born of Gorlois,  
 Others of Anton ? Tell me, ye yourselves, 170  
 Hold ye this Arthur for King Uther's son ?'

And Ulfius and Brastias answer'd, 'Ay'  
 Then Bedivere, the first of all his knights  
 Knighted by Arthur at his crowning, spake—  
 For bold in heart and act and word was he,  
 Whenever slander breathed against the King—

'Sir, there be many rumours on this head :  
 For there be those who hate him in their hearts,  
 Call him baseborn, and since his ways are sweet,  
 And theirs are bestial, hold him less than man : 180  
 And there be those who deem him more than man,  
 And dream he dropt from heaven : but my belief  
 In all this matter—so ye care to learn—  
 Sir, for ye know that in King Uther's time  
 The prince and warrior Gorlois, he that held  
 Tintagil castle by the Cornish sea,  
 Was wedded with a wansome wife, Ygerne  
 And daughters had she borne him.—one whereof,  
 Lot's wife, the Queen of Orkney, Bellicent,  
 Hath ever like a loyal sister cleaved 190  
 To Arthur,—but a son she had not borne.

And Uther cast upon her eyes of love :  
But she, a stainless wife to Gorlois,  
So loathed the bright dishonour of his love,  
That Gorlois and King Uther went to war .  
And overthrown was Gorlois and slain.  
Then Uther in his wrath and heat besieged  
Ygerne within Tintagil, where her men,  
Seeing the mighty swarm about their walls,  
Left her and fled, and Uther enter'd in, 200  
And there was none to call to but himself.  
So, compass'd by the power of the King,  
Enforced she was to wed him in her tears,  
And with a shameful swiftmess · afterward,  
Not many moons, King Uther died himself,  
Moaning and wailing for an heir to rule  
After him, lest the realm should go to wrack.  
And that same night, the night of the new year,  
By reason of the bitterness and grief  
That vext his mother, all before his time, 210  
Was Arthur born, and all as soon as horn  
Deliver'd at a secret postern-gate  
To Merlin, to be holden far apart  
Until his hour should come ; because the lords  
Of that fierce day were as the lords of this,  
Wild beasts, and surely would have torn the child  
Piecemeal among them, had they known ; for each  
But sought to rule for his own self and hand,  
And many hated Uther for the sake  
Of Gorlois. Wherefore Merlin took the child, 220  
And gave him to Sir Anton, an old knight  
And ancient friend of Uther ; and his wife  
Nursed the young prince, and rear'd him with her own ;  
And no man knew. And ever since the lords  
Have foughten like wild beasts among themselves,  
So that the realm has gone to wrack : but now,  
This year, when Merlin (for his hour had come)

Brought Arthur forth, and set him in the hall,  
Proclaiming, "Here is Uther's heir, your king,"  
A hundred voices cried, "Away with him ! 230  
No king of ours ! a son of Gorlois he,  
Or else the child of Anton, and no king,  
Or else baseborn." Yet Merlin thro' his craft,  
And while the people clamour'd for a king,  
Had Arthur crown'd ; but after, the great lords  
Banded, and so brake out in open war '

Then while the King debated with himself  
If Arthur were the child of shamefulness,  
Or born the son of Gorlois, after death,  
Or Uther's son, and born before his time, 240  
Or whether there were truth in anything ,  
Said by these three, there came to Cameliard,  
With Gawain and young Modred, her two sons,  
Lot's wife, the Queen of Orkney, Bellicent ;  
Whom as he could, not as he would, the King  
Made feast for, saying, as they sat at meat,

' A doubtful throne is ice on summer seas  
Ye come from Arthur's court. Victor his men  
Report him ! Yea, but ye—think ye this king—  
So many those that hate him, and so strong, 250  
So few his knights, however brave they be—  
Hath body enow to hold his foemen down ?'

' O King,' she cried, 'and I will tell thee few,  
Few, but all brave, all of one mind with him ;  
For I was near him when the savage yells  
Of Uther's peerage died, and Arthur sat  
Crown'd on the dais, and his warriors cried,  
"Be thou the king, and we will work thy will  
Who love thee." Then the King in low deep tones,  
And simple words of great authority, 260



Bound them by so strait vows to his own self,  
That when they rose, knighted from kneeling, some  
Were pale as at the passing of a ghost,  
Some flush'd, and others dazed, as one who wakes  
Half-blinded at the coming of a light.

‘But when he spake and cheer’d his Table Round  
With large, divine, and comfortable words,  
Beyond my tongue to tell thee—I beheld  
From eye to eye thro’ all their Order flash  
A momentary likeness of the King : 270  
And ere it left their faces, thro’ the cross  
And those around it and the Crucified,  
Down from the casement over Arthur, smote  
Flame-colour, vert and azure, in three rays,  
One falling upon each of three fair queens,  
Who stood in silence near his throne, the friends  
Of Arthur, gazing on him, tall, with bright  
Sweet faces, who will help him at his need.

‘And there I saw mage Merlin, whose vast wit  
And hundred winters are but as the hands 280  
Of loyal vassals toiling for their liege.

‘And near him stood the Lady of the Lake,  
Who knows a subtler magic than his own—  
Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful.  
She gave the King his huge cross-hilted sword,  
Whereby to drive the heathen out : a mist  
Of incense curl’d about her, and her face  
Wellnigh was hidden in the munster gloom ;  
But there was heard among the holy hymns 290  
A voice as of the waters, for she dwells  
Down in a deep ; calm, whatsoever storms  
May shake the world, and when the surface rolls,  
Hath power to walk the waters like our Lord.

'There likewise I beheld Excalibur  
Before him at his crowning borne, the sword  
That rose from out the bosom of the lake,  
And Arthur row'd across and took it—rich  
With jewels, elfin Urim, on the hilt,  
Bewildering heart and eye—the blade so bright  
That men are blinded by it—on one side, 300  
Graven in the oldest tongue of all this world,  
"Take me," but turn the blade and ye shall see,  
And written in the speech ye speak yourself,  
"Cast me away!" And sad was Arthur's face  
Taking it, but old Merlin counsell'd him,  
"Take thou and strike ' the time to cast away  
Is yet far-off." So this great brand the king  
Took, and by this will beat his foemen down.'

Thereat Leodogran rejoiced, but thought—  
To sift his doubtings to the last, and ask'd, 310  
Fixing full eyes of question on her face,  
'The swallow and the swift are near akin,  
But thou art closer to this noble prince,  
Being his own dear sister;' and she said,  
'Daughter of Gorlois and Ygerne am I;  
'And therefore Arthur's sister?' ask'd the King.  
She answer'd, 'These be secret things,' and sign'd  
To those two sons to pass, and let them be.  
And Gawain went, and breaking into song  
Sprang out, and follow'd by his flying hair 320  
Ran like a colt, and leapt at all he saw:  
But Modred laid his ear beside the doors,  
And there half-heard; the same that afterward  
Struck for the throne, and striking found his doom.

And then the Queen made answer, 'What know I?  
For dark my mother was in eyes and hair,  
And dark in hair and eyes am I; and dark

Was Gorlois, yea and dark was Uther too,  
Wellnigh to blackness ; but this King is fair  
Beyond the race of Britons and of men. 330  
Moreover, always in my mind I hear  
A cry from out the dawning of my life,  
A mother weeping, and I hear her say,  
"O that ye had some brother, pretty one,  
To guard thee on the rough ways of the world."

'Ay,' said the King, 'and hear ye such a cry ?  
But when did Arthur chance upon thee first ?'

'O King !' she cried, 'and I will tell thee true :  
He found me first when yet a little maid :  
Beaten I had been for a little fault 340  
Whereof I was not guilty ; and out I ran  
And flung myself down on a bank of heath,  
And hated this fair world and all therein,  
And wept, and wish'd that I were dead ; and he—  
I know not whether of himself he came,  
Or brought by Merlin, who, they say, can walk  
Unseen at pleasure—he was at my side,  
And spake sweet words, and comforted my heart,  
And dried my tears, being a child with me.  
And many a time he came, and evermore 350  
As I grew greater grew with me ; and sad  
At times he seem'd, and sad with him was I,  
Stern too at times, and then I loved him not,  
But sweet again, and then I loved him well.  
And now of late I see him less and less,  
But those first days had golden hours for me,  
For then I surely thought he would be king.

'But let me tell thee now another tale :  
For Bleys, our Merlin's master, as they say,  
Died but of late, and sent his cry to me, 360

To hear him speak before he left his life.  
Shrunk like a fairy changeling lay the mage ;  
And when I enter'd told me that himself  
And Merlin ever served about the King,  
Uther, before he died ; and on the night  
When Uther in Tintagil past away  
Moaning and wailing for an heir, the two  
Left the still King, and passing forth to breathe,  
Then from the castle gateway by the chasm  
Descending thro' the dismal night—a night 370  
In which the bounds of heaven and earth were lost—  
Beheld, so high upon the dreary deeps  
It seem'd in heaven, a ship, the shape thereof  
A dragon wing'd, and all from stem to stern  
Bright with a shining people on the decks,  
And gone as soon as seen. And then the two  
Dropt to the cove, and watch'd the great sea fall,  
Wave after wave, each mightier than the last,  
Till last, a ninth one, gathering half the deep  
And full of voices, slowly rose and plunged  
Roaring, and all the wave was in a flame  
And down the wave and in the flame was borne  
A naked babe, and rode to Merlin's feet,  
Who stoopt and caught the babe, and cried "The  
Here is an heir for Uther !" And the fringe  
Of that great breaker, sweeping up the strand,  
Lash'd at the wizard as he spake the word,  
And all at once all round him rose in fire,  
So that the child and he were clothed in fire?  
And presently thereafter follow'd calm,  
Free sky and stars : "And this same child," he  
"Is he who reigns ; nor could I part in peace  
Till this were told " And saying this the seer  
Went thro' the strait and dreadful pass of death,  
Not ever to be question'd any more  
Saye on the further side ; but when I met

Merlin, and ask'd him if these things were truth—  
The shining dragon and the naked child  
Descending in the glory of the seas—  
He laugh'd as is his wont, and answer'd me 400  
In riddling triplets of old time, and said

‘“ Rain, rain, and sun ! a rainbow in the sky !  
A young man will be wiser by and by ;  
An old man's wit may wander ere he die.

Rain, rain, and sun ! a rainbow on the lea !  
And truth is this to me, and that to thee ,  
And truth or clothed or naked let it be.

Rain, sun, and rain ! and the free blossom blows :  
Sun, rain, and sun ! and where is he who knows ?  
From the great deep to the great deep he goes.” 410

‘So Merlin riddling anger'd me ; but thou  
Fear not to give this King thine only child,  
Guinevere : so great bards of him will sing  
Hereafter ; and dark sayings from of old  
Ranging and ringing thro' the minds of men,  
And echo'd by old folk beside their fires  
For comfort after their wage-work is done,  
Speak of the King ; and Merlin in our time  
Hath spoken also, not in jest, and sworn  
Tho' men may wound him that he will not die, 420  
But pass, again to come ; and then or now  
Utterly smite the heathen underfoot,  
Till these and all men hail him for their king.’

She spake and King Leodogran rejoiced,  
But musing ‘ Shall I answer yea or nay ? ’  
Doubted, and drowsed, nodded and slept, and saw,  
Dreaming, a slope of land that ever grew,  
Field after field, up to a height, the peak  
Haze-hidden, and thereon a phantom king,

Now looming, and now lost ; and on the slope 430  
 The sword rose, the hind fell, the herd was driven,  
 Fire glimpsed ; and all the land from roof and rick,  
 In drifts of smoke before a rolling wind,  
 Stream'd to the peak, and mingled with the haze  
 And made it thicker ; while the phantom king  
 Sent out at times a voice ; and here or there  
 Stood one who pointed toward the voice, the rest  
 Slew on and burnt, crying, ' No king of ours,  
 No son of Uther, and no king of ours ;'  
 Till with a wink his dream was changed, the haze 440  
 Descended, and the solid earth became  
 As nothing, but the King stood out in heaven,  
 Crown'd. And Leodogran awoke, and sent  
 Ulfus, and Brastias and Bedivere,  
 Back to the court of Arthur answering yea.

Then Arthur charged his warrior whom he loved  
 And honour'd most, Sir Lancelot, to ride forth  
 And bring the Queen ;—and watch'd him from the gates  
 And Lancelot past away among the flowers,  
 (For then was latter April) and return'd 450  
 Among the flowers, in May, with Guinevere.  
 To whom arrived, by Dubric the high saint,  
 Chief of the church in Britain, and before  
 The stateliest of her altar-shrines, the King  
 That morn was married, while in stainless white,  
 The fair beginners of a nobler time,  
 And glorying in their vows and him, his knights  
 Stood round him, and rejoicing in his joy.  
 Far shone the fields of May thro' open door,  
 The sacred altar blossom'd white with May, 460  
 The Sun of May descended on their King,  
 They gazed on all earth's beauty in their Queen,  
 Roll'd incense, and there past along the hymns  
 A voice as of the waters, while the two

Sware at the shrine of Christ a deathless love  
 And Arthur said, 'Behold, thy doom is mine.  
 Let chance what will, I love thee to the death !'  
 To whom the Queen replied with drooping eyes,  
 'King and my lord, I love thee to the death !'  
 And holy Dubric spread his hands and spake, 470  
 'Reign ye, and live and love, and make the world  
 Other, and may thy Queen be one with thee,  
 And all this Order of thy Table Round  
 Fulfil the boundless purpose of their King !'

So Dubric said ; but when they left the shrine  
 Great Lords from Rome before the portal stood,  
 In scornful stillness gazing as they past ;  
 Then while they paced a city all on fire  
 With sun and cloth of gold, the trumpets blew,  
 And Arthur's knighthood sang before the King — 480

'Blow trumpet, for the world is white with May ;  
 Blow trumpet, the long night hath roll'd away !  
 Blow thro' the living world—" Let the King reign "

'Shall Rome or Heathen rule in Arthur's realm ?  
 Flash brand and lance, fall battleaxe upon helm,  
 Fall battleaxe, and flash brand ! Let the King reign.

'Strike for the King and live ! his knights have heard  
 That God hath told the King a secret word.  
 Fall battleaxe, and flash brand ! Let the King reign.

'Blow trumpet ! he will lift us from the dust' 490  
 Blow trumpet ! live the strength and die the lust !  
 Clang battleaxe, and clash brand ! Let the King reign.

'Strike for the King and die ! and if thou diest,  
 The King is King, and ever wills the highest.  
 Clang battleaxe, and clash brand ! Let the King reign.

‘Blow, for our Sun is mighty in his May’  
Blow, for our Sun is mightier day by day’  
Clang battleaxe, and clash brand ! Let the King reign.

‘The King will follow Christ, and we the King  
In whom high God hath breathed a secret thing      500  
Fall battleaxe, and flash brand ! Let the King reign’

So sang the knighthood, moving to their hall.  
There at the banquet those great Lords from Rome,  
The slowly-fading mistress of the world,  
Strode in, and claim’d their tribute as of yore.  
But Arthur spake, ‘Behold, for these have sworn  
To wage my wars, and worship me their King ;  
The old order changeth, yielding place to new ;  
And we that fight for our fair father Christ,  
Seeing that ye be grown too weak and old      510  
To drive the heathen from your Roman wall,  
No tribute will we pay :’ so those great lords  
Drew back in wrath, and Arthur strove with Rome

And Arthur and his knighthood for a space  
Were all one will, and thro’ that strength the King  
Drew in the petty principedoms under him,  
Fought, and in twelve great battles overcame  
The heathen hordes, and made a realm and reign’d.



## NOTES.

### THE COMING OF ARTHUR.

#### NOTES.

1. *Leodogran*, the King of Cameliard. These names are variously spelt *Leodegraunce*, *Leodegan*, *Lodegrean*, and *Camelud*, *Camelyarde*, *Camelyard*, *Camelhard* in Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, and other minor legendary works. A note in Wright's edition of Malory says, "Cameliard is apparently the district called *Carmelide* in the English metrical romance of *Merlin*, on the border of which was a town called Breckenho (? Brecknock). Further on in the same poem the capital of Carmelide is said to be Carohaise."

4. *Guinevere* ... delight. Scan

*Guine|vere*, and | in *hér* | his *óné* | delight|.

The pause after the word 'Guinevere' gives emphasis to the name and importance to the character. Geoffrey of Monmouth in his *History of the Britons* spells the name *Guanhumara*, and states that the lady was "descended from a noble family of Romans, and educated under Duke Cadur of Cornwall, and surpassed in beauty all the women of the island." The following spellings of the name are also found—*Guenhara*, *Genure*, *Gwenhwyfar*, *Gaynor*, *Guenever*, and *Guinere*.

5. For many a petty king. Geoffrey of Monmouth gives accounts of the reigns of Brutus (grandson of Ascanius) and his three sons, *Lochrine*, *Albanach*, and *Camber*; *Leir*, *Belinus* (brother of *Brennus*, the conqueror of Rome), *Cassibelaunus*, *Arviragus*, *Lucius*, *Basianus*, *Carassius*, *Asclepiodotus*, *Coel*, *Octavius*, *Maximianus*, *Constantine*, *Vortigern*, and *Constantine's* sons *Aurelius*, *Ambrosius*, and *Uther*.

13. For first Aurelius ... died. The reign of Aurelius (called 'Aurelius Emrys' in *Gareth and Lynette*) occupies the fifth

book of Geoffrey's Chronicle. After defeating Vortigern he conquers the Saxons, beheads Hengist, and, by Merlin's aid, transports the great stones called 'The Giant's Dance' from Kildare in Ireland to Salisbury Plain, where he erects them as a monument to the British chiefs slain by Hengist. Finally he is poisoned by a Saxon. At his death there appears a wonderful comet, from which issue two long and brilliant rays, together with a fairy form much resembling a dragon.

14. And after him King Uther. The sixth book of the Chronicle contains the reign of Uther. His first act after his election to the crown is to cause two golden dragons to be made in imitation of that which he had seen in Uther's comet's tail; one of these he solemnly offers up in the church at Winchester, and takes the other as the royal standard; whence he was afterwards called Pen-Dragon or Dragon's head. [See the description in *Guinevere* of Arthur's crest,—"The Dragon of the great Pendragonship."] After conquering revolters in the northern provinces, Uther goes round all the Scottish nations, and reclaims that rebellious people from their ferocity. He then overcomes Gorlois, Duke of Cornwall, and marries his widow, Igera. After other battles, he is poisoned by the Saxons, and buried at Stonehenge near his brother Aurelius.

16. for a space. A hint is given in these words of the failure which in the end is to overtake the work of Arthur's life.

17. Malory's words are, "But within few yeares after King Arthur wonne all the North, Scotland and all that were under their obeysance. Also a part of Wales held against King Arthur, but hee overcame them all, as hee did the remnant, and all through the noble prowesse of himselfe and his knights of the Round Table." Table Round, the order of knighthood established by King Arthur. It took its name from a large round table at which the king and his knights sat for meals. Such a table is still preserved at Winchester as having belonged to King Arthur. Some accounts say that there were 150 seats at the table, and that it was originally constructed to imitate the shape of the world, which long after Arthur's time was supposed to be flat and circular in form; see *Guinevere* :—

' But I was first of all the kings who drew  
The knighthood errant of this realm and all  
The realms together under me, their Head,  
In that fair Order of my Table Round,  
A glorious Company, the flower of men  
To serve as model for the mighty world  
And be the fair beginning of a time"—

We are further told that this table was originally constructed by Merlin, the wizard, for Uther Pendragon, who presented it to Leodogran, but that on Arthur's marriage with Leodogran's

daughter, the table and 100 knights with it were sent to Arthur with Guinevere as a wedding gift that should please him more than a grant of land. One of the seats was called the *Siege* (i.e. seat) *Perilous* [see *The Last Tournament*] because it swallowed up any unchaste person who sat in it. Galahad the Pure was the only knight who could occupy it with safety. Other accounts say that the Round Table was constructed in imitation of the table used by Christ and His disciples at the Last Supper; that it contained 13 seats, and that the seat originally occupied by Christ was always empty except when occupied by the Holy Grail. Other Kings and Princes besides Arthur had Round Tables. In the reign of Edward I. Roger de Mortimer established a Round Table for the furtherance of warlike pastimes, and King Edward III. is said to have done the same. To hold a Round Table came to mean little more than to hold a tournament.

The knights of the Round Table whose deeds are told in *The Idylls of the King*, are—

*Bedivere*. . . . "First made and latest left of all the knights ;"

*Lancelot*. . . . "His warrior whom he lov'd and honour'd most ;"

\**Gawain*. . . . "A reckless and irreverent knight was he ;"

\**Modred*. . . . "Struck for the throne, and striking found his doom ;"

\**Gareth*. . . . "Underwent the sooty yoke of kitchen-vassalage ;"

*Kay*. . . . . "No mellow master of the meats and drinks ;"

*Geraint*. . . . "A tributary prince of Devon," married to Enid ;

*Balin*. . . . . "The Savage ;" and *Balan*, his brother ; [Pure ;]

*Percival*. . . . "Whom Arthur and his knighthood call'd The

*Galahad*. . . . "But I, Sir Arthur, saw the Holy Grail ;"

*Bors*. . . . . "A square-set man and honest ;" of Lancelot's kin ;

*Pelleas*. . . . "Of the Isles ;" enamoured of Etarre ;

*Tristram*. . . . "Of the Woods ;" slain by Mark, Isolt's husband.

Also *Ulfius*, *Brastias*, *Valence*, and *Sagramore*.

24. rooted, grubbed up by the roots the corn, etc.

26. the wolf devour, a common occurrence to this day in parts of India.

28. lent .. four feet. Many authentic records of wolf-reared children in comparatively modern times are to be found. A good account of a half-wild boy, captured in a wolf's den, is given in Dr. Ball's *Jungle Life in India*, where the description of the boy's habits tallies with that given in the text of the habits of his forerunners in *Cameliarde*. Cf. the tale of Romulus and Remus and the ancient belief in the existence of the were-wolf, or *loup-garou*, a bogue, half-man, half-wolf, that devoured children. Giraldus Cambrensis tells us that Irishmen can "change into wolves."

\*Sons of Lot and Bellicent, and so called Arthur's nephews.

32. wolf-like men. Cf. *Geraint and Enid*, of bandit knights :—

“ Stript from the three dead wolves of woman born  
The three gay suits of armour which they wore.”

31. mock .. four feet, go on all fours like the wolf that had suckled them.

34. Groan'd for, eagerly longed for.

35. his brother king, Urien, called ‘Rion’ in *Merlin* and ‘Uryence’ or ‘Ryence, king of North Wales’ by Malory.

36. a heathen horde, called Saracens in *Merlin* and by Malory; in reality they were perhaps Norsemen, “the heathen of the Northern Sea” (*Geraint and Enid*) and Saxons.

38. And on the spike. amazed. Notice the alliteration; the dominant letters are *sp*, *k*, and *t*; all sharp, hard sounds.

43. He is not Uther's son. For the reason of these doubts, see below.

54. tho' his face was bare, i.e. his visor, the face-piece of his helmet, was raised. A hint is, perhaps, here given that Guinevere ought to have instinctively known at sight of Arthur's face that he was God's ‘highest creature here’; but, as she says of herself, in the Idyll that bears her name, her

“ false voluptuous pride, that took  
Too easily impressions from below,  
Would not look up ”

to recognize the height of Arthur's purity.

56. Felt life. In this line the first, second, and fifth foot are trochees, as is also the first foot of the next line.—

“ Felt the | light of | her eyes | into | his life  
Smite on | the sud-den.”

Such variations from the usual iambic regularity—“discords dear to the musician” (*Sea Dreams*)—give strength and emphasis and prevent monotony. For other examples, see General Introduction. Malory says simply, “And there had King Arthur the first sight of Guenever, daughter unto King Leodegraunce, and ever after he loved her.”

62 For while. *For* introduces the reason of his return.

65. for most .. kings. See below, lines 110-115, for the names of some of them.

72. the son of Gorlois. Gorlois is called by Geoffrey of Monmouth ‘dux Cornubie,’ and by Malory ‘duke of Tintagel’ in ‘Cornewayle.’ “The small town of Tintagell, in Cornwall, is situated on the coast of the Bristol Channel, about four miles from Camelford. The ruins of the castle, which had become so celebrated in medieval romance, are still seen on the brow of a

rock, partly insulated, overlooking the sea" (Note in Wright's *Malory*). See below, lines 184-220.

73. the son of Anton See below, lines 220-223. *Malory* says, "Well," said Merlin, "I know a lord of yours (Uther's) in this land that is a passing true man and a faithful, and he shal have the nourishing of your child; his name is Sir Ector, and hee is lord of a faire livelyhood in many parts of England and Wales." In the English *Merlin* this lord is called 'Sir Antour.'

75. Travail .. of the life. As in the birth of a child, so it is natural that in the birth of first love there should be a painful sense of yearning and a strong disturbance of a man's whole being. So Adam, speaking of Eve (*Milton, P. L. viii. 530*) says:—

"here passion first, I felt,  
Commotion strange."

81. What happiness. lonely King. Cf. Adam's complaint in *Paradise, P. L. viii. 364-5*:—

"In solitude  
What happiness? Who can enjoy alone?"

82. ye stars that shudder. Cf. *Fatima* —

"O Love, Love, Love! O withering might!  
O Sun, that from thy noonday height  
Shudderest when I strain my sight."

83. O earth . under me. So, in *The Princess*, the "doubts" and "haunting sense of hollow shows" that vex the Prince, die out when the woman he loves yields herself up to him in answer to his prayer,

"Accomplish thou my manhood and thyself;  
Lay thy sweet hands in mine and trust in me."

84. for saving I be join'd make it live. The idea that woman is the complement of man so that only in wedded happiness can man's ideally perfect state be found and that only in such a union can the purpose of his life be rightly-fulfilled is the main 'moral' of *The Princess*: see the last canto.

94. as he speaks .. tale. The narrative is now resumed by the poet.

95. field-of-battle bright .. star. With this bright picture of Arthur's great battle at the foundation of his realm contrast that in *The Passing of Arthur* of the "last dim, weird battle of the west," where the death-white mist and confusion dulled the hearts of all.

103. The long-lanced run. Cf. *Malory i 13*, "Then either battaile let their horses runne as fast as they might," and *i. 15*, "All these fortie knightes rode on afore, with great speres on their thyghes, and spurred theyr horses myghtely as fast as theyr

horses might runne." battle, the main body of an army. Cf. Scott, *The Lady of the Lake*, vi. 16:—

" Their barbed horsemen, in the rear,  
The stern battalia crowned."

let, here used in the sense of *made, caused*. Cf. the common use of *lassen* in German, and *Gerant and End*, i.—

" Then the good King gave orders to let blow  
His horns for hunting on the morrow morn."

105. as here and there swaying, as the chief struggle swerved now to one part of the field, now to another.

106. the Powers.. world. So in *Guinevere* we read of the "signs and miracles and wonders" that showed the sympathy of Nature with Arthur at the founding of the Round Table, and how the land was full of life—

"so glad were spirits and men."

110. the kings Carados.. Orkney. These names are all to be found in Malory, where (in Wright's edition) they are spelt Carados, UrIENCE ("of the land of Gore"), Cradelmont (or Cradelmans), Clauriance (or Clariance), Brandegoris, Angusance (or Angwysance), Morganore ("sencyall with the king of the hundred knights"), and Lot. Geoffrey of Monmouth calls Anguisant 'Anguselus, King of the Scots.'

120. 'Ho' they yield' Cf. Malory, i. 15: "With that came Merlyn upon a great black horse, and sayde to King Arthur, 'Ye have never done; have ye not done ynough' of three score thousand ye have left on lyve but fiftene thousand; it is tyme for to saye ho—'" 'Ho' is the formal exclamation used by a commander in battle or the umpire in a tournament to order a cessation of hostilities; cf. Mallory, x. 44: "Therewith the hant prince cried Ho; and then they went to lodging."

121. like a painted battle. Cf. Coleridge, *The Antient Mariner*:—

"As idle as a painted ship,  
Upon a painted ocean."

Observe the accents in this line—

"Só like a painted battle the war stoód"

—where the two accented syllables at the end of the line weight the rhythm and slow it down to prepare the representative pause after "Silenced," in the next line.

124. his warrior.. most. Sir Lancelot of the Lake; see below, lines 446, 7.

127. the fire of God.. battle-field. Cf. *Lancelot and Elaine*, where Lancelot again says of Arthur

"in his heathen war the fire of God  
Fills him · I never saw his like : there lives  
No greater leader."

129. Whereat the two . . deathless love. In the days of chivalry it was a common custom for two knights to swear to each other a defensive and offensive alliance, and they were then called *fratres jurati*, sworn brothers.

132. Man's word is God in man. This expression occurs again in *Balin and Balan*. So in *Harold*, ii 2, "Words are the man."

135. *Ulfus*, and *Brastias*, and *Bedivere*. Scan

"*Ūlfus* | and *Brás*|*tías* | and *Béd*|*ivére*."

Lines composed of proper names often take license in their scansion : cf. Verg. *Georg.* i. 437. —

"*Glāucō* | *ēt* *Pānō*|*pāē ēt* | *Īnō*|*ō Mēli*|*cārtāē*."

*Ulfus* seems to be the Latinized form of the English 'wolf.' "Geoffrey of Monmouth calls him *Ulfinus de Ricaradock*. In the early French romances it is *Ulfins*, and the *Ulfus* of the English editions may be a mere misreading" (Note in Wright's *Malory*).

141. *holp*. Cf. *holpen*, line 160, below.

150. *Merlin*. art. "According to Geoffrey of Monmouth (lib. vi. cc. 18, 19) Merlin had been court magician since the time of Vortigirn, who had caused him to be sought as the only one capable of relieving him out of the difficulty he had encountered in raising a castle on Salisbury Plain" (Note in Wright's *Malory*). Welsh traditions spell the name *Mereddin* and narrate that he was the Bard of Emrys Wledig, the Ambrosius of Saxon history, by whose command he built Stonehenge. "The true history of Merlin seems to be that he was born between the years 470 and 480, and during the invasion of the Saxon took the name of Ambrose, which preceded his name of Merlin, from the successful leader of the Britons, Ambrosius Aurelianus, who was his first chief and from whose service he passed into that of King Arthur, the southern leader of the Britons" (Morley, *English Writers*, i.). Malory introduces Merlin somewhat abruptly as called in to help Uther in his love sickness for the fair Igrayne. This he does on condition that Uther and Igrayne's son shall be given up as soon as born into his keeping "for to nourish there as I will have it, for it shall be your worship and the childes avails as much as the child is worth." Merlin is represented in *Merlin and Vivien* as the son of a demon and also as "the great Enchanter of the Time," and again as

"the most famous man of all those times,  
Merlin, who knew the range of all their arts,  
Had built the King his havens, ships, and halls,  
Was also Bard, and knew the starry heavens;  
The people call'd him Wizard—"

152. **Merlin's master Bleys.** Bleise, Bleyse, or Blaise, according to the legend of *Merlin*, was a holy hermit who had protected the mother of Merlin from the fiend who was Merlin's father and had undertaken Merlin's education from infancy. Malory tells us how Merlin, after Arthur's great battle against the kings, took his leave of King Arthur "for to goe see his master Bleise which dwelt in Northumberland"; Merlin gave Bleise an account of the fight, "and so Bleyse wrote the battayle word by worde as Merlyn tolde him, how it began, and by whom, and in like wise howe it was ended and who had the worst. All the batayles that were done in Arthurs dayes Merlyn caused Bleyse his master to write them."

155. **sathum down.** *Hum* is here, by origin, in the dative case; such 'reflexive datives' with intransitive verbs were very common in old English; for examples see Maetzner, *Eng. Gram.* vol. ii. pp. 64, 65. Cf. *Ænone*, 156, "rest thee sure," and Scott, *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, ii. 2, "Speed thee what thou hast to do."

160. **holpen half as well ... of me.** Meaning, of course, that the chamberlain's help had, in fact, been less than no help at all.

166. **I have seen ... chase,** the reason being that the young cuckoo, having been hatched in the nest of the lesser fowl, tries to oust the offspring of the rightful owner; cuckoos' eggs are often found in the nests of smaller birds. The King asks if the lords have any reason for thinking Arthur has been put in possession of a throne to which he has by birth no right. Cf. *Harold: Show-day at Battle Abbey*—"The cuckoo .. Crying with my false egg I overwhelm The native nest."

173. **Then Bedivere . the King** The character of Bedivere, who, in *The Passing of Arthur*, is the King's last companion—"First made and latest left of all the knights"—is distinctly and consistently painted. He is a plain, blunt, honest soul, who troubles himself little about the doubts and difficulties which beset the belief of others in the right of Arthur's kingship. He takes no account of any supernatural claim, sweeps away all the mystery with which some would surround Arthur's birth, and gives a simple, natural and, to himself at all events, a satisfactory account of Arthur's parentage—Compare his conduct in *The Passing of Arthur*, where, when even the King is shaken by doubts and inward questionings, he will have none of them, where he cares nothing for ghosts and dreams, and reckons all mystic portents as the harmless glamour of the field. He feels that Arthur is his true king, and having once made up his mind on the point despises all rumours and never swerves from unquestioning loyalty.

178. **For there be ... baseborn.** See Introduction to the *Idylls*.

181. **And there be ... from heaven.** See Introduction.



182. but my belief. An instance of the syntax known as the "pendent nominative"; the noun 'belief' is left 'hanging,' as it were, with no verb to rest on, owing to a change of construction after the sentence has been begun.

184. Sir, for ye know, etc. *For* often begins a promised story; cf. lines 358, 9, below, and *The Passing of Arthur*, 6. So *γάρ* in Greek and *enim* in Latin.

187. Ygerne. "For she was called a fair lady and a passing wise, and her name was called Igraine" (Malory, i. 1).

188. daughters had she borne. These are called by Malory Margawse, Elaine, and Morgan le Fay; the last named "was put to school in a nunnery, and there she learned so much that she was a great clerk of nigromancy."

194. the bright dishonour. An example of the figure of speech called 'oxymoron'; cf. Horace's *Splendide mendax*, and *Lancelot and Elaine* :—

"His honour rooted in dishonour stood  
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true."

204. afterward After him. Malory makes Uther survive Arthur's birth nearly two years.

210. all before his time. "All" is an adverb='quite' or 'much.'

211. all as soon as born. "All"='just.'

212. Deliver'd . postern-gate. "Then when the lady was delivered, the king commanded two knights and two ladies to take the child bound in a cloth of gold, and that ye deliver him to what poor man ye meet at the postern gate of the castle. So the child was delivered unto Merlin" (Malory, i. 3).

217 for each hand. "Then stood the realm in great jeopardy long while, for every lord that was mighty of men made him strong, and many wend to have been king" (Malory, i. 3).

223 rear'd him own. Malory calls young Arthur Sir Kay's "nourished brother," and tells how on learning his real parentage he says of his foster father, "Ye are the man in the world that I am most beholding to and my good lady and mother your wife, that as well as her own hath fostered me and kept."

230. A hundred ... baseborn. "Some of the kings had marvel of Merlin's words and deemed well that it should be as he said: and some of them laughed him to scorn, as King Lot; and more other called him a witch" (Malory, i. 6).

234. clamour'd for a king. "And at the feast of Pentecost all manner of men assayed to pull at the sword that would assay, but none might prevail but Arthur; and he pulled it out afore all the lords and commons that were there, wherefore all the

commons cried at once, We will have Arthur unto our king" (Malory, i. 5).

245. as he could would, as liberally as his broken fortunes allowed, not as liberally as he would have wished.

247. ice on summer seas, as little likely to endure as ice that has floated into the warmth of southern seas. Icebergs frequently float from the Arctic regions so far south as to be melted by the warm Gulf Stream. Cf. Coventry Patmore's *Angel in the House*, xi. 2:

"An iceberg in an Indian sea."

252. Hath body enow, has strength enough, whether of arm, or mind, or following. Throughout the *Idylls*, Tennyson uses the old form 'enow': it was originally a plural form of 'enough.'

253. O King .. and, etc., i.e. "O King, (listen) and (then) I will tell," etc. Tennyson frequently uses this old form, a conjunction immediately following an invocation.

257. dais, from the same root as *disc*, and meaning originally a quoit, then a round platter, then a high table, then a canopy over a high table or throne, and finally the raised platform on which a high table or a throne stands.

259. in low deep tones ... coming of a light. These lines are often quoted as the finest in the poem.

261. so strait vows. *Strait* and *strict* are doublets, i.e. words of the same (or a similar) meaning from one root. These vows are briefly enumerated in *Gareth and Lynette* :—

"my knights are sworn to vows

Of utter hardihood, utter gentleness,  
And, loving, utter gentleness in love,  
And uttermost obedience to the King,"

See Tristram's account of these vows in *The Last Tournament*.

262. some Were pale . . ghost, being struck with awe at the solemnity of the vows they had sworn.

263. Some flush'd, as fired by noble enthusiasm for lofty deeds.

264. others dazed light, dazzled, as it were, by the brightness of the revelation of a new life and duties in store for them, which at first they could only partly understand. A picture of this life and its duties is given in *Guinevere* :—

"I made them lay their hands in mine and swear,  
To reverence the King as if he were  
Their conscience, and their conscience as their King,  
To break the heathen and uphold the Christ,  
To ride abroad redressing human wrongs,  
To speak no slander, no, nor listen to it,  
To honour his own word as if his God's,

To lead sweet lives in purest chastity,  
To love one maiden only, cleave to her,  
And worship her by years of noble deeds,  
Until they won her."

267. large, sublime comfortable, comforting, cheering ; Tennyson has 'comfortable words' again in *The Lover's Tale* and in *Queen Mary*, v 2 So in the Communion Service in the Prayer Book "Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turn to him."

269. From eye ... likeness of the King. Cf. *The Holy Grail* :—

"and this Galahad when he heard  
My sister's vision, fill'd me with amaze ;  
His eyes became so like her own, they seem'd  
Hers, and himself her brother more than I."

273 Down from the casement, i.e. through the glass of the "storied window richly dight" with the picture of Christ on the Cross.

274. vert, and azure, heraldic names for green and blue. In early legends the different colours are sometimes supposed to be symbolic of various virtues or feelings Thus red, "celestial rosy red, Love's proper hue," as Milton calls it, typified Love, green, Hope, and blue, Truth or Faith.

275. three fair queens. See Introduction On the deck of a dark barge which bears Arthur away after his last battle in *The Passing of Arthur*, there also stood "black-stoled, black-hooded" "three queens with crowns of gold" who "put forth their hands and took the king and wept." Bedivere asks if they be not

"the three whereat we gazed  
On that high day, when clothed with living light,  
They stood before the throne in silence, friends  
Of Arthur, who should help him at his need?"

See note to *The Passing of Arthur*, line 366.

279 mage Merlin. See note to l. 150, above.

282. Lady of the Lake. For Malory's account of "How Arthur by the mean of Merlin gat Excalibur his sword of the Lady of the Lake," see his *Morte d'Arthur*, i. 23.

283. Who knows ... Lord. See Introduction.

284. Clothed wonderful. "And in the midst of the lake Arthur was ware of an arm clothed in white samite" (Malory). See also the description of the finding and the casting away of Excalibur in *The Passing of Arthur*, where this line is repeated as a 'permanent epithet' of the arm that arose from the lake. samite is a rich silk stuff interwoven with gold or silver thread ; derived from Gk. *hex*, six, and *mitos*, thread of the warp, literally 'woven of six threads' ; cf. *dumity*. Tennyson has 'red

samite' and 'blackest samite' in *Lancelot and Elaine*, and 'crimson samite' in *The Holy Grail*.

285. his huge cross-hilted sword The cross-shaped hilt of the swords of Christian knights, symbolic of their religious belief, was often used as a sacred emblem upon which oaths were taken, and which sometimes reminded them of their vows. Malory (xiv 9) tells of Sir Percivale how, when sore tempted, "by adventure and grace he saw his sword lie upon the ground all naked, in whose pommel was a red cross, and the sign of the crucifix therein, and bethought him on his knighthood, and his promise made toforehand unto the good man. Then he made the sign of the cross in his forehead, and therewith the pavilion turned up so down, and then it changed unto a smoke and a black cloud, and then he was adred."

286. a mist... Lord. For the allegorical significance of this description see Introduction; and cf. the description of the gate of the Lady of the Lake in *Gareth and Lynette*.

290. A voice as of the waters. Cf. Bible, *Rev.* xiv. 2, "And I heard a voice from Heaven, as the voice of many waters." Cf. also *Lancelot and Elaine* :—

"She chanted snatches of mysterious hymns,  
Heard on the winding waters."

for she dwells . world. It is a scientific fact that even the most violent storms affect only the surface of the ocean, leaving its depths undisturbed.

293. Hath power . . Lord. Cf. Bible, *Matt.* xiv. 25, "And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea."

294. Excalibur. In Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, ii. 3, the Lady of the Lake, who had given Arthur the sword, says "The name of it is Excalibur, that is as much to say as Cut-steel." According to the English romance *Merlin*, the sword bore the following inscription.—

"Ich am y-hote Escalabore,  
Unto a king a fair tresore ;"

and it is added :—

"On Inglis is this writing,  
Kerve steel and iren and al thung."

In the French *Merlin* it is said that the name is a Hebrew word meaning 'tres cher et acier fer,' which is, perhaps, a printer's mis-correction of the true reading 'trancher acier et fer,' carve steel and iron. Cf. Malory, iv. 9 :—"And then he (Arthur) deemed treason, that his sword was changed; for his sword bit not steel as it was wont to do." The name is also written

*Escalibore* and *Caliburn*. In Geoffrey of Monmouth's *Chronicle* we read how "Arthur himself, dressed in a breastplate worthy of so great a king, places on his head a golden helmet engraved with the semblance of a dragon. Over his shoulders he throws his shield called *Prüwen*, on which a picture of Holy Mary, Mother of God, constantly recalled her to his memory. Girt with *Caliburn*, a most excellent sword, and fabricated in the isle of Avalon, he graces his right hand with the lance named *Ron*. This was a long and broad spear, well contrived for slaughter." Merlin informed Arthur that Excalibur's scabbard was "worth ten of the sword, for while ye have the scabbard upon you ye shall lose no blood, be ye never so sore wounded" (Malory, i. 23). Arthur had also a second-best sword, *Clarent*; and in *Merlin*, ii. 9, he is described as capturing the Irish king Ryance's "excellent sword *Marandouse*." Gawain also had a "good sword," called *Galatine*.

The notion of enchanted armour is found in many old poets and romancers of various nations. In the *Mahabarat* the magic bow of Arjuna is described under the name *Gandiva*, and Mukta Phalaketu in the *Kathā Sarit Sāgara* (chap. 115) is presented by Śiva with a sword named *Invincible*. The names of some of the most celebrated of these enchanted weapons are given below:—

Ali's	sword,	<i>Zulfikar</i> .
Cæsar's	"	<i>Orocea Mors</i> .
Charlemagne's	"	<i>La Joyeuse</i> .
Lancelot's	"	<i>Aroundight</i> .
Orlando's	"	<i>Durindana</i> .
Siegfried's	"	<i>Balmung</i> .
The Cid's	"	<i>Colada</i> .

A list of some thirty-five such weapons is given in Brewer's *Dict. of Phrase and Fable*, s.v. *Sword*. Cf. Longfellow's lines:—

"It is the sword of a good knight,  
Tho' homespun be his mail;  
What matter if it be not hight  
*Joyeuse, Colada, Durindale,*  
*Excalibar, or Aroundight.*"

Spenser (*F. Q.* ii. 8. 19) calls Arthur's sword *Morddure*.

297. rich With jewels. Cf. the description in *The Passing of Arthur*, ll. 224-226.

298. elfin Urim, fairy jewellery of mystic significance. Cf. the description of the "breastplate of judgment" made for the high priest, Bible, *Exodus*, xxviii. 15-30:—"And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart when he goeth in before the Lord; and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually"; also

*Numbers*, xxvii. 21, *Deut.* xxxiii. 8, *Ezra*, ii 63, and 1 *Sam.* xxviii 6.—“And when Saul enquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.” The Urim and Thummim seem to have been a mysterious contrivance in or on the High Priest’s breastplate, which was supposed to give oracular responses; it consisted, according to some authorities, either of the four rows of precious stones upon which the names of the twelve tribes of Israel were inscribed, or of three precious stones, one of which, by some peculiar appearance on it, indicated ‘Yes,’ another ‘No,’ while the third implied that the answer was neutral. Urim means Light, and Thummim, Truth. A curious disquisition on this subject may be found in *Cruden’s Concordance*, s.v. *Thummim*; but see *Smith’s Dict. of the Bible*.

299. the blade .. by it. Cf. *Gareth and Lynette* :—

“but this was all of that true steel  
Whereof they forged the brand Excalbur,  
And lightnings played about it in the storm.”

Cf. *Malory*, i. 7, “Then he drew his sword Excalbur, but it was so bright in his enemies eyes that it gave light like thirty torches.” So also in *The Passing of Arthur* when Excalbur was cast away, it

“Made lightnings in the splendour of the moon.”

300. on one side .. Is yet far off. See Introduction.

312. The swallow dear sister. Though not in the interrogative form, this statement is meant to suggest a question and a doubt.

319. And Gawain .. half heard The distinction here suggested between the natures of Gawaine and Modred is carried out in the other Idylls. For a sketch of the characters of the two brothers see *The Passing of Arthur*, notes to ll. 33 and 59. In *Guinevere* also Modred’s eaves-dropping propensity is noticed :—

“Modred still in green, all ear all eye,  
Climb’d to the high top of the garden wall  
To spy some secret scandal if he might”

324. Struck for the throne ... doom. See *Guinevere* and *The Passing of Arthur*.

329. fair ... of men. Arthur’s fairness of complexion is alluded to in *The Passing of Arthur*; see lines 337, “with wide blue eyes,” and 384, “his light and lustrous curls.” The ancient Britons were generally of a light complexion, and ‘blonde as an Englishwoman’ is still used in France as a description of unusual fairness.

336. “Ay ... and hear ye,” “Is it so and do you hear.”

346. who ... can walk Unseen. A common attribute of wizards, generally described as inherent in some magic amulet, dress, ring, or herb that they wore. Cf. Shaks., i. *Henry IV.* iv. 4. — "We have the receipt of fern-seed, we walk invisible," and Beaumont and Fletcher, *Fair Maid of the Inn*, i. —

"Why, did you think that you had Gyges' ring,  
Or the herb that gives invisibility?"

362. Shrunk like a fairy changeling. It was an accepted doctrine of fairy lore that wicked fairies had the power to substitute an elf or imp of their own species for a human child. The changeling, however, was soon recognized as no natural offspring by its peevishness and wizened, shrivelled appearance, it often resembled a little old man with a face full of puckers and wrinkles. Cf. Shaks., i. *Henry IV.* i. 1. —

"Oh, that it could be proved  
That some night-tripping fairy had exchanged  
In cradle-clothes, our children as they lay."

374. and all ... decks Contrast this bright vision with the gloomy blackness of the "dusky barge, dark as a funeral scarf from stem to stern" which carries Arthur away in *The Passing of Arthur*. The dragon ship is "gone as soon as seen"; the barge glides slowly away till it appears to go

"From less to less and vanish into light."

379. a ninth one. Every ninth wave, and in a smaller degree every third, was commonly believed to be larger than those that went before it. Cf. *ἐν κόκκῳ τρικυμῆς*, Æschylus, *Prom. Vinc.* 1015. Southey, in his Notes to *Madoc*, says that the ninth wave is often spoken of by Welsh poets, and quotes, "Eva, of the hue of the spraying foam before the ninth wave." The Romans thought that the tenth wave was the largest: "Decumana ova dicuntur et decumani fluctus, quia sunt larga."

380. full of voices. Cf. *The Voice and the Peak*; and *Ulysses*, l. 55. —

"the deep  
Moans round with many voices;"

also *The Passing of Arthur*, l. 134, of the sea: —

"rolling far along the gloomy shores  
The voice of days of old and days to be"

and ll. 290, 464, of this Idyll: —

"A voice as of the waters."

It is recorded that Tennyson's first line of poetry, composed at the age of 5 years, was

"I hear a voice that's speaking in the wind."

390. presently, immediately; this was the old meaning of the word, which has now come to denote 'after a short interval.'

391. Free sky, clear of its dismal, dark clouds.

392. part, i.e. 'depart,' the old meaning of 'part,' whereas the old meaning of 'depart' was the same as that of the modern 'part' = 'separate,' the two words having exchanged meanings. In the marriage service of the Church of England the phrase "till death us *do part*" appears to be a modern substitution for the original "till death us *depart*," i.e. "till death separate us." So Scott, *Marmion*, ii. 32, has, of a man condemned to death,

"Sinful brother, part in peace."

401. riddling triplets of old time. Cf. *Gareth and Lynette*.—

"Know ye not then the Riddling of the Bards?

Confusion, and illusion, and relation,

Elusion, and occasion, and evasion?"

The most ancient of the Cambrian Bards wrote in stanzas of three rhyming lines, called *Englyn Milwr*, or "The Warrior's Triplet," each line containing seven syllables. Hence are said to have sprung the Welsh Triads, which contained the Cymric systems of theology, ethnics, history, jurisprudence, and bardism. Facts and teachings were strung together in successive groups of three of a kind.

402-410. Merlin's riddling response would give Queen Bellisent but little satisfaction; but what more definite answer could be offered by the human intellect, however powerful, to a question which in effect is identical with Pilate's query, "What is truth?" "As we have before our eyes," he says, "the great processes of Nature and their outward effects, so we see in human life the ripening of youth and the decay of age

"The result of Nature's workings may present different phenomena to different eyes, but each may be to the eye that sees it a truthful reflection of objective fact, and the variation may be due to the difference of the point of view.

"The various forces of Nature call the wild flower into visible life: what more does anyone know of its origin? And of Arthur's origin different views may be held, and each, in its kind, may be true: all that I can tell is that he springs from the great deep of a mysterious past, rises through an arc of visible existence, and sinks again into the great deep of an unfathomable eternity."

But some of Merlin's expressions seem meant to have a side reference to the incidents narrated by the Queen: thus, the "old man's wit" that wanders may glance at Bleys's strange tale, and the 'naked' truth recalls the 'naked babe.' The mocking answer of the old seer (in *Gareth and Lynette*) to Gareth, who asked him



a question similar to Queen Bellicent's here, has much in common with Merlin's mysterious response. Cf. particularly the seer's

"And here is truth; but an it please thee not,  
Take thou the truth as thou hast told it me?"

409. From the great deep . he goes. According to the *Triads of Bardism*, "Animated Beings have three States of Existence, that of Inchoation in the Great Deep or Lowest Point of Existence; that of Liberty in the State of Humanity; and that of Love, which is happiness in Heaven." Cf. *De Profundis*; *The Two Greetings*, i., of birth and death—

"Out of the deep, my child, out of the deep

To that last deep where we and thou are still."

and *Crossing the Bar* :—

"When that which drew from out the boundless deep  
Turns again home."

Cf. also *Guinevere* .—

"And that his grave should be a mystery  
From all men, like his birth."

417. wage-work. For examples of alliteration in double words, see General Introduction. Cf. *haze-hidden*, l. 429, below.

420. will not die ... come again. The belief in a 'second coming' is found in many of the legends of ancient heroes, e.g. in those of Charlemagne, Barbarossa, Desmond, Sebastian of Brazil. Malory, xxi. 7. writes, "Yet some men say in many parts of England that King Arthur is not dead, but had by the will of our Lord Jesu in another place. And men say that he shall come again, and he shall win the holy cross. I will not say it shall be so, but rather I will say, here in this world he changed his life. But many men say that there is written upon his tomb this verse, "Hic jacet Arthurus Rex quondam Rexque futurus."

429 a phantom king ... Crown'd. Mr. Hutton, *Literary Essays*, remarks on this dream, "... the dream in which he mingles the story of the actual wars of Arthur against the heathen with the rumours of the still struggling passions of his rebellious subjects, and yet avers that the grandeur of the king will survive even the history of his deeds—is a splendid embodiment of Tennyson's drift throughout the poem. Grant that a perfect king is a phantom of the human imagination, yet it is a phantom which will haunt it long after what we call the real earth shall have dissolved .. Like all true authority, that of the ideal king is hidden in mystery, but the image of his glory in the heavens survives the crumbling of his kingdom on earth."

449. flowers .. latter April. Notice the appropriateness of the season.

451. *in May.* The joyousness of May time is often a theme of old writers. Malory, xx. 1, writes, "In May, when every lusty heart flourisheth and burgeneth; for as the season is lusty to behold and comfortable, so man and woman rejoice and gladden of summer coming with his fresh flowers"

452 *Dubric* or *Dubritius*, archbishop of *Caerleon-upon-Usk* and primate of Britain Drayton, *Polyolbion*, xxiv., calls him "St. Dubric, whose report old *Caerleon* still doth carry"

454 *The stateliest of her altar-shrines.* Malory, iii. 5, says, "Then was the high feast made ready and the King was wedded at Camelot unto Dame Guenever in the church of St. Stephen's with great solemnity"

459. *fields of May ... white with May Sun of May.* Many similar instances of repetition in successive lines of some leading word may be found in Tennyson's poems. Cf. *Geraint and Enid*, 1 —

"Forgetful of his promise to the king,  
Forgetful of the falcon and the hunt,  
Forgetful of the tilt and tournament,  
Forgetful of his glory and his name,  
Forgetful of his principedom and its cares ;"

also *The Holy Grail* —

"Blood-red, and sliding down the blacken'd marsh  
Blood-red, and on the naked mountain top  
Blood-red, and in the sleeping mere below  
Blood-red ;"

and *Guinevere*. —

"Was chosen Abbess, there, an Abbess, lived  
For three brief years, and there, an Abbess, past  
To where, beyond these voices, there is peace."

464. *A voice as of the waters.* See l. 290, above.

468. *with drooping eyes.* Was this an ordinary bride timidity or due to her consciousness that her heart was not the king's?

476. *Great Lords from Rome.* Malory, v 1, tells how twelve aged ambassadors of Rome came to King Arthur as ambassadors and messagers from the Emperor Lucius, which was called at that time Dictator or Procuror of the Public Weal of Rome, to demand truage of the realm on the ground of the statutes and decrees made by Julius Cæsar conqueror of the realm. And subsequently we read how Arthur made war against Lucius and smote him with Excalibur, "that it cleft his head from the summit of his head, and stunted not till it came to his breast. And then the emperor fell down dead, and there ended his life."

488. *That God . secret word.* Arthur had, doubtless, informed his knights, when swearing them of the Table Round, how

authority had been bestowed on him and sanction given to his "boundless purpose" by secret revelation from heaven.

499. **The King will follow King.** Cf. St. Paul's words, Bible, 1 Cor' xi. 1.—"Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ."

503. **The slowly-fading world.** In the fifth century (about 411) the last of the Roman legions was withdrawn from Britain. Rome needed all her soldiers at home. the Goth was on her track, and as an empire she was already on the wane.

506. **'Behold pay.'** Malory, v. 2, tells "how the kings and lords promised to King Arthur aid and help against the Romans." Arthur's reply to the demand for truage is thus given: "I will that ye return unto your lord and Procuror of the Common Weal for the Romans and say to him, Of his demand and commandment I set nothing, and that I know of no truage, ne tribute that I owe to him, ne to none other earthly prince, Christian ne heathen; but I pretend to have and occupy the sovereignty of the empire, wherein I am entitled by the right of my predecessors, sometime kings of this land."

511. **your Roman wall.** Agricola drew a line of military stations across the interval, about 40 miles in length, between the Firth of Forth and the Clyde; in the reign of Antoninus Pius this line was afterwards fortified by a turf rampart, erected on foundations of stone. The Emperor Hadrian caused a rampart of earth to be erected between Newcastle and Carlisle, and Septimius Severus had a stone wall built parallel to Hadrian's rampart and in the same locality. Considerable traces of these walls may still be seen.

517. **twelve great battles.** Some of these battles are enumerated and described in *Lancelot and Elaine*.

## THE PASSING OF ARTHUR.

## NOTES.

The incidents in Arthur's career that immediately preceded his death are briefly these. The queen, Guinevere, had left the king's court, and fled to hiding at the nunnery of Amesbury, owing to the discovery by the treacherous Modred, the king's nephew, of her love for Lancelot. King Arthur had gone to attack Lancelot in the north; during his absence Modred had raised a revolt, and had had himself crowned king. The king marched south, and pursued Modred to the west coast. On his way he stopped at Amesbury, and had the farewell interview with the repentant queen so beautifully described in the Idyll of *Guinevere*. The king then marches westward in pursuit of Modred.

1. *That story ... minds.* These lines form a second and explanatory title to the poem. the bold Sir Bedivere. 'Bold' is what is called a 'permanent epithet,' since it is nearly always used by the poet along with the name of Bedivere. So, in Homer, Achilles is always 'swift-footed,' and in Vergil, Æneas is always 'pious,' and in Scott's *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, William of Deloraine is always 'good at need.' In *The Coming of Arthur* Bedivere's boldness shows itself specially in his defence of Arthur's right to the throne:—

"For bold in heart and act and word was he,  
Whenever slander breathed against the King."

For other points in Bedivere's character see lines 50-64, 150-3, 256-277, below, and notes.

2. *First made and latest left.* Cf. *The Coming of Arthur*:—

"Then Bedivere, the first of all his knights  
Knighted by Arthur at his crowning—"

In Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, xxi. 4, we read how, at the end of his last great battle King Arthur "looked about him and there was hee warra that of al his hoost and of al his good knights, were left no moe alive but two knights, that was Sir Lucan the butler and Sir Bedivere his brother, and they were right sore wounded"; and, in the next chapter Sir Lucan's death is described, "therewith the noble Knight's heart brast," so that Bedivere was left as the sole survivor of all Arthur's knights.

3. *when the man .. voice,* when extreme old age had left Bedivere only strength enough to tell the tale of his past life. Cf. the Latin *vox et præterea nihil*.

5. **other minds**, unsympathetic minds, different in feeling from those of Bedivere's fellows in the "true old times" that were dead; cf. ll 395-406, below.

6. **For on their march**. 'For' introduces the facts which form the substance of Bedivere's story and which may be called the reason why he had a story to tell. **to westward**. See below, l. 59 and note.

7. **Who slowly ... King**. Bedivere, passing in the quiet night through the slumbering camp, overheard Arthur in his tent mourning over the failure of his purposes.

9. **I found Him .. find Him not**. Arthur cannot understand why the glory and power of God should be so clearly manifested in the works of nature, in the visible beauty of heaven and earth, while His dealings with mankind seem full of mystery and contradiction. Arthur had fought in God's cause and founded the Round Table for "love of God and men": was he now to die amid the ruins of his life's work?

13. **for why**. In Old English we have a form *forwhy* or *forwhi* (= because), where *why* or *whi* is the old instrumental case of the relative pronoun *who*. The expression *for why*, used, as here, as an equivalent to the interrogative *wherefore*, is met with in old ballad poetry and in modern imitations of it, as in Cowper's *John Gilpin*, ll. 211-12:—

"He lost them sooner than at first;  
For why?—they were too big"

In *Harper's Magazine* for December 1883, Mrs. Anne Thackeray Ritchie writes, "The first 'Idyll' and the last, I have heard Mr. Tennyson say, are intentionally more archaic than the others" This archaism is noticeable in the studied severity and simplicity of the diction generally as well as in the use of such old forms or words as *stricken*, *upheaven*, *lightly*, *hest*, *loof*; in the repetition of 'permanent epithets,' whether composed of single words as in 'bold Sir Bedivere,' or of whole lines as "Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful;" also in the formal introduction to each speech, as

"Then spake King Arthur to Sir Bedivere"

"To him replied the bold Sir Bedivere."

14. **lesser God . world**. So the Gnostic heresy taught that God was a being far removed from all care for this world, both creating and governing it by inferior powers or beings sent forth by Him, one of whom they held to be the 'Word' or the 'Wisdom' of God. This notion was adopted from the Platonic *demiurgus*. **lesser**, the double comparative form, is generally used as the comparative of 'less,' the adjective. In Shakspeare, 'lesser' is sometimes an adverb, as in "Others that lesser hate him."

16. Cf. Tennyson, *The Ancient Sage* :—

"But some in yonder city hold, my son,  
That none but Gods could build this house of ours,  
So beautiful, vast, various, so beyond  
All work of man, yet, like all work of man  
A beauty with defect—till That which knows,  
And is not known, but felt thro' what we feel  
Within ourselves is highest, shall descend  
On this half-deed, and shape it at the last  
According to the Highest in the Highest."

from beyond, from His seat in the highest heavens.

19. But that to the close. Cf. Cowper's hymn beginning  
"God moves in a mysterious way," especially the lines

"Blind unbelief is sure to err  
And scan His work in vain,"

and *Geraint and Enid*, II :—

"O purblind race of miserable men,  
How many among us at this very hour  
Do forge a life-long trouble for ourselves,  
By taking true for false, or false for true ;  
Here thro' the feeble twilight of this world  
Groping, how many, until we pass and reach  
That other, where we see as we are seen."

Also *The Ancient Sage* :—

"My son, the world is dark with grief and graves,  
So dark that men cry out against the heavens.  
Who knows but that the darkness be in man?  
The doors of Night may be the gates of Light.

And we, the poor earth's dying race, and yet  
No phantoms, watching from a phantom shore  
Await the last and largest sense to make  
The phantom walls of this illusion fade  
And show us that the world is wholly fair."

24. And all peace alludes specially to the treachery of  
Guinevere and Lancelot.

26. Reels ... beast. Cf. *The Coming of Arthur*, 10-12 :—

"And so there grew great tracts of wilderness  
Wherein the beast was ever more and more  
But man was less and less, till Arthur came,"

and *The Last Tournament*, 122-5 :—

"Or whence the fear lest this my realm, uprear'd  
By noble deeds at one with noble vows,  
From flat confusion and brute violences  
Reel back into the beast and be no more."

Cf. also *In Mem.* cxviii. :—

"Till at the last arose the man ;  
Who throve and branched from clime to clime  
The herald of a higher race

Move upward, working out the beast  
And let the ape and tiger die."

Many similar passages might be quoted to show that Tennyson views Nature and Society "with the eye of the evolutionist."

27 **My God . death.** Compare the despairing cry of David, Bible, *Psalms*, xxii. 1, when he "complains in great discouragement," "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"—a cry which is repeated by Christ on the Cross see *Matthew*, xxvii. 46, and *Mark*, xv. 34. In various parts of *The Idylls of The King*, an analogy is suggested between the life of Christ and that of the ideal King ; common to both are the mystic origin, the unceasing struggle against evil, the seeming failure, the 'agonies,' the 'passing, to come again.' Cf. *Gareth and Lynette*, 116 :—

"Follow the deer? follow the Christ, the King."

Cf. also line 157, below, and note ; and *Locksley Hall* ; *Sixty Years After* :—

"Forward till you see the highest Human Nature is divine."

"King Arthur stands out as a mystic incarnation, a Christ-man pure, noble, un-erring : coming mysteriously into the world, and vanishing mysteriously, according to the prophecy of Merlin :

'From the great deep to the great deep he goes.'

He is the perfect flower of purity and chivalry, and the kingdom he seeks to found is the very kingdom of Christ upon earth" (Dawson's *The Makers of Modern English*).

28. **I pass . not die.** Even in the extremity of his despair Arthur has faith in the fulfilment of the prophecy regarding his mysterious doom made by Merlin, 'the wise man' ; see *The Coming of Arthur*, 418, 9 :—

"And Merlin in our time

Hath spoken also, not in jest, and sworn

Tho' men may wound him, that he will not die,

But pass again to come."

29. **weird battle.** See the description of the battle, below, lines 96-135.

30. **Gawain was brother of Modred and Gareth and nephew of King Arthur**, being son of his sister, "Lot's wife, the Queen of Orkney, Bellicent."

31. **killed in Lancelot's war.** Malory, *Morte d'Arthur*, xxi. 2, thus describes Gawain's death : "And then was the noble

knight sir Gawaine found in a great boate lying more than halfe dead 'My uncle King Arthur,' said sir Gawaine, 'wit ye well that my deatnes day is come and all is through mine owne hastinesse and wilfulnesse, for I am smitten upon the old wound that sir Launcelot du Lake gave me, of the which I feele that I must die.' And so at the houre of noone sir Gawaine betooke his soule into the hands of our Lord God."

31. the ghost of Gawain. The heading of Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, xxi. 3, is "How after sir Gawaine's goast appeared unto King Arthur, and warned him that he should not fight as at that day." The appearance of such visions, significant of coming evil, before a fatal fight, is often narrated in old chronicles: cf. the vision of Samuel appearing to Saul at Endor before his last battle and death, and that of Cæsar to Brutus before Philippi, and those of the Norman Saints to Harold before Senlac (*Harold*, v. 1). Malory makes Arthur have a dream also before his first great fight for the throne. *blown wandering wind* In Dante's *Purgatorio*, Canto y., the punishment of "carnal sinners" is thus described:—

"The stormy blast of hell  
With restless fury drives the spirits on,  
Whirl'd round and dash'd amain with sore annoy.  
When they arrive before the rumous sweep,  
There shrieks are heard, there lamentations, moans,  
And blasphemies 'gainst the good Power in heaven.  
I understood that to this torment sad  
The carnal sinners are condemn'd, in whom  
Reason by lust is sway'd" (Cary's Translation).

Somewhat similar is the idea in Vergil, *Æn.* vi. 140—

"*alæ panduntur inanes*  
*Suspensæ ad ventos.*"

32. Hollow all delight Gawain's character is gradually developed in the *Idylls*. At first we have a bright, frank, impulsive boy; see *The Coming of Arthur*, 319-21—

"And Gawain went, and breaking into song  
Sprang out, and follow'd by his flying hair  
Ran like a colt, and leapt at all he saw."

Later (*Gareth and Lynette*) he appears as a knight of brilliant achievements —

"The shield of Gawain blazon'd rich and bright."

In *Lancelot and Elaine* we find the first hint of the taint of disloyalty:—

"Gawain, surnamed The Courteous, fair and strong,  
And after Lancelot, Tristram, and Geraint  
And Gareth, a good knight, but therewithal  
Sir Modred's brother, and the child of Lot,  
Not often loyal to his word."



The same Idyll says that his "wonted courtesy" was

"Courtesy with a touch of traitor in it."

In *The Holy Grail* his want of lofty aim and serious purpose is contrasted with his ready impulsiveness: we read how, when the knights took oath to ride a twelvemonth and a day in quest of the Grail, "Gawain swore, and louder than the rest," but that soon growing "much aweared of the quest," he renounced it and spent his year in dalliance; and how, subsequently, in "foolish words—A reckless and irreverent knight was he," he ridiculed all such enterprises.

And finally, in *Pelleas and Etarre*—though at first there flashed through his heart

"The fire of honour and all noble deeds"

all noble impulse is dissipated by the first shock with temptation; although Pelleas knows him for the one "whom men call light of love," he trusts his pledged troth, only to find himself treacherously betrayed—

"Alas that ever knight should be so false."

It is only after Gawain's death that his spirit discovers and mourns the worthlessness of the earthly delights which in his lifetime he had put above his loyalty and his duty. The gradual lowering of Gawain's character is symbolic of that moral degeneration of the whole order of the Round Table which spoiled the purpose of Arthur's life.

The older chroniclers, before Malory, give Gawain a much nobler character, making him almost Lancelot's equal.

35. an isle of rest, "the island valley of Avilion" of line 427, below. So in Homer, *Od.* xi., the shade of Tiresias foretells to Odysseus:—

"So peaceful shalt thou end thy blissful days  
And steal thyself from life by slow decays." (Pope.)

39. wall their way. Cf. the Canto from *The Purgatorio* of Dante, quoted above:—

"As cranes,  
Chanting their dolorous notes, traverse the sky,  
Stretched out in long array, so I beheld  
Spirits; who came loud wailing, hurried on  
By their dire doom." (Cary.)

Cf. also Hom. *Il.* iii. 3, and Verg. *Æn.* x. 264.

41. Shril'd; but...cries. Notice the effect of the unusual break, denoted by the semicolon, after the first half foot; the reader is brought to a sudden pause, as if to listen to the shrill wail of the flying spirit. For other examples of this rhythm see General Introduction; and cf. Hom. *Il.* i. 52, βάλλ', αἰεὶ δὲ...

43. As of some ... lords. With this simile in illustration of cries of defeat and despair, contrast the one contained in lines 457-461, below, "Then from the dawn, etc," which describe the jubilant cries welcoming King Arthur to his isle of rest.

46. light upon the wind. Cf Dante, *Purgatorio*, v. 72-4.—

"Bard ' willingly  
I would address those two together coming  
Which seem so light before the wind." (Cary)

48. all that haunts .. wild. So, in *Guinevere*, the Queen

"Fled all night long by glimmering waste and weald,  
And heard the spirits of the waste and weald  
Moan as she fled, or thought she heard them moan."

In the same *Idyll*, in a description of the signs and miracles and wonders which marked the founding of the Round Table, the gladness of "spirits and man," of "the little elves," the "fairy-circle" and "merry bloated things" is specially dwelt upon. All creation sympathized with Arthur's noble purposes at the outset, and now mourns his failure.

49. go along with me, be involved in my ruin.

51. let pass ... field. Bedivere's unimaginative and practical nature has no care for anything which he cannot see and touch and account for; all else he regards as of no significance, or, at most, as harmless.

53. thy name ... cloud. Cf. *The Last Tournament* :—

"the knights,  
Glorying in each new glory, set his name  
High on all hills and in the signs of heaven,"

and *To the Queen*, at the end of the *Idylls* :—

"that gray king, whose name, a ghost  
Streams like a cloud, man-shaped, from mountain peak,  
And cleaves to cairn and cromlech still."

'Arthur's Seat' is the name given to the lofty hill near Edinburgh and to other "high places" in various parts of Great Britain; certain cromlechs in Glamorgan and in Herefordshire are known as 'Arthur's Stones.'

56. Light was Gawain. Unworthy of trust or serious regard.

59. Modred. In *Guinevere* Arthur calls him

"the man they call  
My sister's son—no kin of mine, who leagues  
With Lords of the White Horse, heathen and knights,  
Traitors —"

and again, in lines 155-8, below, disclaims kinship with him. Modred's character is painted throughout the *Idylls* in the darkest colours. Even in boyhood his mean and treacherous nature

is hinted at in contrast with the frankness of the young Gawain; see *The Coming of Arthur*, 322, 3 :—

“ But Modred laid his ear against the door,  
And there half heard.”

Again, in *Gareth and Lynette*, 25-32, Gawain's hearty acknowledgment of young Gareth's prowess brings into strong relief Modred's ungraciousness :—

“ Though Modred biting his thin lips was mute,  
For he is always sullen.”

Modred's shield in Arthur's Hall was “blank as death,” for he had done no noble deed, while Gawain's was “blazoned rich and bright.”

In the last line of *Pelleas and Etlarre*—

“ And Modred thought, ‘The time is hard at hand’ ”

—a hint is given that Modred had been secretly nourishing treacherous thoughts against the king; and, finally, in *Gunevere*, we read that it is Modred

“ that like a subtle beast  
Lay couchant with his eyes upon the throne  
Ready to spring, waiting a chance.”

The success of his traitorous scheming and his open rebellion bring the tale of his base life down to the date of the “last weird battle.” in the west. Malory tells how, when Modred and his party had fled to Canterbury, after being worsted by Arthur in a great battle on “Barendowne” (? Barham-down, near Canterbury, where are still remains of an ancient burial-place), “the noble king drew him with his hoast downe unto the sea side westward unto Salisbury.” In *Merlin* we read that finding Modred had retreated into Wales Arthur proceeded westward as far as Salisbury, whence he issued orders for assembling a fresh army, which was to meet him at Whitsuntide, and then continued his march still further into the West, where Modred with his force was ready to encounter him. Geoffrey of Monmouth states that Modred made his last stand in Cornwall on the river *Cambula*, called *Camblan* in the *Vita Merlini*. In Layamon's *Brut* the place is called *Camelford*.

63. **Right well . . King.** The doubts as to Arthur's rightful title to the throne, which arose out of the mystery of his birth, find frequent expression in *The Coming of Arthur*. The “many rumours on this head” are described by Bedivere (ll. 175-236), who gives his own matter-of-fact account of the affair, which is no mystery to his simple and loyal heart. Lancelot is the first to acknowledge Arthur's title (ll. 127-9) :—

“ ‘Sir and my liege,’ he cried, ‘the fire of God  
Descends upon thee in the battle-field;  
I know thee for my king.’ ”

In *Gareth and Lynette* Bellicent, Arthur's sister, referring to the doubts of those

"who deem him not,  
Or will not deem him wholly proven king,"

adds, as to her own belief,  
"Albeit in mine own heart I knew him king."

After this, little is said of these doubts until, as we read in *The Last Tournament*, their vows "began to gall the knighthood," and they asked whence

"Had Arthur right to bind them to himself?"

This loss of faith, the result of the gradual weakening of the moral fibre of the Order, presages the final catastrophe.

67. when we strove north "Arthur's glorious wars" are enumerated and, some of them, briefly described by Lancelot in *Lancelot and Elaine*. the Roman wall, see *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 511 and note.

73 And they my knights. An instance of the construction known as the "pendent nominative"; owing to a change of syntax in the middle of the sentence, the nominative 'they' is left without a verb. Cf *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 182.

77: One lying .. Almesbury. See *Guinevere*

"prone from off her seat she fell  
And grovelled with her face against the floor."

Ambrose-bury, Ambresbury, Almesbury, or Amesbury, in Wiltshire,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  miles from Salisbury, possessed an ancient abbey of Benedictine nuns, to which, as the old chronicles relate, Guinevere had fled after her fall.

78. Hath folded .. world. Has covered my path in life with darkness and confusion.

81. Lyonesse. A fabulous country, an extension of Cornwall to the south and west, said to be now covered by the sea. There is still extant near Land's End a tradition that the Scilly Isles were once part of the mainland; similarly, in parts of Ireland, the belief exists that a large portion of the island was swallowed up by the sea and occasionally comes to the surface. The name is sometimes written Leonnoys.

87. phantom circle alludes to the distant sea-horizon, vague and ill defined; it is called "sea-circle" in *Enoch Arden*; Cf. *Ulysses*, 19, 20:—

"Whose margin fades  
For ever and for ever when I move;"

also Shelley, *Euganean Hills*, 19, and Verg *Æn* iii. 496.

90. when the great .. lowest, i.e. in midwinter. Notice the appropriateness of the seasons to the various events in Arthur's

career. In *The Coming of Arthur* it is in "the night of the new year" that Arthur is born. When he is married to Guinevere,

"The sacred altar blossomed white with May."

In *The Holy Grail* it is "on a summer night" that the vision appears and the quest is undertaken. The date of *The Last Tournament* is placed in the "yellowing autumn tide." Guinevere's flight takes place when the white mist of early winter shrouds "the dead earth." The final catastrophe is now fitly accomplished at midnight in the dead of winter, the most sombre, most comfortless hour and season.

91. **rolling year.** Cf. the Latin *volventia celi sidera*.

93. **Nor ever yet . west.** Malory's account is as follows:—"and never was there seene a more dolefuller battaile in no Christaun land, for there was but rashing and riding, foyning and striking, and many a grim word was here spoken either to other, and many a deadly stroke. And thus they fought all the long day, and never stinted till the noble knights were laid to the cold ground. and ever they fought till it was nigh night, and by that tyme was there an hundred thousand laid dead upon the doune." The following description from *Le Mort Arthur*, (edited by Mr. Furnivall from the Harleian MS. No. 2252 in the British Museum) gives a good idea of the style of the old poet:—

"Arthur of batayle neuyr blaune  
To delé woundys wykke and wyde,  
Fro the morow that it begaune,  
Tylle it was nere the nightis tyde;  
There was many A spere spente,  
And many a thro word they spake,  
Many A bronde was bowyd and bente,  
And many a knightis helme they biake  
Rychè helmes they Roffe and rent  
The Rychè rowtes gan to-gedyr Rayke  
And C thousand vpon the bente,  
The boldest or evyn was made Ryght meke.

As syr Iucan de boteler stode  
He sey folk vpon playnès hye,  
Bold barons of bone and blode,  
They Refte theym besaunt, broche, and bee.

95. **A deathwhite mist.** So, in *Guinevere*,

"The white mist, like a face-cloth to the face,  
Clung to the dead earth and the land was still."

In *Merlin and Vivien* Merlin has a presage of

"An ever-moaning battle in the mist  
World-war of dying flesh against the life."

Contrast with the description of "this last, dim, weird battle" the brilliant picture of Arthur's first battle in *The Coming of Arthur*.—

"When Arthur reach'd a field-of-battle bright  
With pitch'd pavilions of his foe, the world  
Was all so clear about him, that he saw  
The smallest rock far on the faintest hill  
And even in high day the morning star."

These are only two out of numerous occasions that may be found in the *Idylls* when the sympathy of external nature with the actions and emotions of man is vividly pictured.

98. formless, vague, ill-defined, objectless.

100 For friend and foe . voices of the dead. With the whole of this description may be compared that of another 'weird' battle in *The Princess*. In both passages are found good examples of representative rhythm and of words whose sound echoes the sense. Thus in *The Princess* we find

"until they closed  
In conflict with the crash of shivering points"

and

"And all the plain—brand, mace, and shaft, and shield—  
Shock'd, like an iron-clanging anvil bang'd  
With hammers"

which have a close rhythmical and verbal affinity to line 188, below,

"Shocks, and the splintering spear, the hard mail hewn,"  
and the following lines.

103. old ghosts, spectres of foes or friends long dead; cf. *The Princess*.—

"I seem'd to move in old memorial tilts  
And doing battle with forgotten ghosts."

109 Shield-breakings ... helms These lines recall the war-song of Arthur's knighthood at his marriage in *The Coming of Arthur*.—

"Flash brand and lance, fall battleaxe upon helm,  
Clang battleaxe and crash brand, let the King reign."

A fine contrast may be noted between the jubilant strain in this song, prompted by faith in the King and his mission, and the echo of hopeless consternation arising from the despairing shocks of this dim battle and the

"shrieks  
After the Christ, of those who falling down  
Look'd up for heaven, and only saw the mist."

114. **monstrous blasphemies** So in the battle of Armageddon, Bible, *Rev* xvi., men "blasphemed the name of God." Armageddon has been thought to be typical of the great final contest between good and evil in this world, and, so far, is of a similar significance to this

"battle in the West  
Where all of high and holy dies away." (*To the Queen*)

119. **or thro' death**, either because of death.

120 Notice the appropriateness of the dominant letter 's' in this line, representing the sibilant plash of the waves.

129 **the wan wave** Cf 'wan water,' *Gareth and Lynette*. In *Le Mort Arthur* we have the line

"But watres depe and wawes wagne"

See line 238, below, and note.

132 **hollow helmets**, empty, having fallen off the heads of the slain.

135 **The voice . . to be**. The ocean has frequently been used in literature as a symbol of Time and Eternity. Cf. Shaks. :—

"Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore

So do our minutes hasten to their end"

and Byron's "Address to the Ocean," *Childe Harold*, iv. :—

"The image of Eternity."

140. **wastes ... move**. The sea slowly eating into the shore is an apt type of *temptis edax rerum*. Colton says: "Time is the most subtle of depredators and by appearing to take nothing is permitted to take all."

143. **for on my heart ... King**. In the throes of the last dread struggle, as his physical strength ebbs low, the king's "sensuous frame is racked with pangs that conquer trust" (*In Mem* v.), and he begins almost to doubt the significance of his own mystic origin and the divine sanction of his "boundless purpose."

147. **King everywhere house**. Bedivere's simple loyalty is no prey to doubt; his practical temper finds no room for discussion while work remains to be done, but insists on prompt action with what powers are still available.

157. **My house . vows**. Cf Bible, *Luke*, xii. 49, 50, "And he stretched forth his hand to his disciples and said, 'Behold my mother and my brethren!' For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother."

170 **So all day long**. The original fragment *Morte d'Arthur* began at this point. The lines "So all day long King Arthur," which introduced the shorter poem, are here retained, to serve, perhaps, as a sort of recapitulation of the lines now prefixed,

that the reader's attention may be concentrated on the last scene which follows.

172 **King Arthur's table**, the knights of the Round Table See note to *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 17 **man by man**, one after another

177 **chancel**, the eastern and most sacred portion of a church, formerly always separated from the main part of the building by a screen of lattice work (Lat. *cancelli*, cross-bars)

178 **strait**, a narrow tongue of land; the word is more usually applied to a narrow passage in the ocean.

180. **a great water** Since the poet wishes to represent the general impression produced by the view from the chapel, he avoids all detail, and uses the vague words 'a water' instead of 'a lake' The beholder would not at first sight notice whether it was a lake or a broad river, all he would be conscious of would be a spreading sheet of water of size and shape unknown; and the picture is presented to the reader just as it would first strike the eye of Sir Bedivere. Subsequently, where no such instantaneous impression is depicted, the words 'mere' and 'lake' are used. Cf *Derwentwater*, *Gala Water*, etc the sequel, what follows as the result of this day's fight.

182 **unsolders**, disunites, breaks into pieces. *Solder* (from the same root as *solid*) is a kind of metallic cement for uniting the surfaces of metals; it is often composed of zinc (or silver) and copper. It is sometimes spelt and pronounced *sodder* or *sauder*.

183. **fellowship**, confederation, united band (of knights of the Round Table).

184 **whereof record**, of all the fellowships of which, etc. **such a sleep**. The comparison of death to sleep is very common in Homer, Vergil, and other classical poets. Thus Homer, *Il.*, ii. 241, has κοιμήσατο χάλκεον ὕπνον, 'he slept an iron sleep'; cf. Vergil, *Æn.*, x. 745, *ferreus urget somnus*, and Moschus's ἀτρέμωνα νήγρετον ὕπνον See also *In Mem.*, lxvii., "Sleep, death's twin brother." So in the Bible, *Acts*, vii. 60, Stephen "fell on sleep." Cf. *cemetery*, literally 'sleeping-place.'

189 **Camelot**, the city where Arthur held his court, now identified with a village called *Queen Camel*, in Somersetshire, where remains of the vast entrenchments of an ancient town are still to be seen. The traditions of *Queen Camel* still preserve the name of Arthur; the bridge over the river Camel is called

Arthur's Bridge, and there is a spring in the neighbourhood called 'Arthur's Well.' A description of Arthur's mysterious hall at Camelot is given in the Idyll of *The Holy Grail* in the lines beginning—

"O brother, had you known our mighty hall,  
Which Merlin built for Arthur long ago."



190. **I perish** .made, my life, and with it all my noble purposes, is brought to ruin by those whom I was the first to form into one people See *The Coming of Arthur* :—

“ But either failed to make the kingdom one.  
And after these King Arthur for a space,  
And through the puissance of his Table Round,  
Drew all their petty principdoms under him,  
Their king and head, and made a realm, and reigned.”

191 **Merlin**. See *The Coming of Arthur*, note to l. 150. The Idyll of *Merlin and Vivien* gives an account of Merlin's fate. See also Matthew Arnold's *Tristram and Iseult*.

192. **let what will be, be**, whatever my future may be.

195. **Excalibur**. See *The Coming of Arthur*, note to line 294.

199. **clothed in white samite**. See *The Coming of Arthur*, l. 284 and note. The recurrence of this line recalls the ‘permanent epithets’ noticed under l. 6.

202. **sung or told**, celebrated in song or story.

205. **fling him** Arthur regards the magic sword as a person endowed with life and power of its own. **mare**, lake or pool; the word originally meant ‘that which is dead,’ hence a desert, waste, or stagnant pool; cf. Lat *mare* and Skt. *maru*, a desert, from *mri*, to die; also French *mare* and English *marsh*.

206. **seest**, a dissyllable **lightly**, nimbly or quickly Malory's words are—“My lord, said Sir Bedevere, your commandment shall be done, and lightly (I will) bring you word again.” ‘Lightly’ in this sense is common in Spenser's *Faery Queen*.

211. **hest**, from O. E. *hæts*, command :—commonly written with the prefix *behest* The *t* is an added letter as in *whits-t*. Chaucer uses *hest*, “the second *hest* of God,” *Pardoner's Tale*, 185; Spenser, *F. Q.* vii. 18, has “holy *heasts*,” and the word is frequently used by Shakspeare: see *The Tempest*, i. 2. 274; iii. 1. 37, etc.; it occurs also in *Pelleas and Etarre*, “acted her *hest*,” at full, to the utmost, thoroughly.

215. **mighty bones**. The bones of the Danish invaders heaped up in part of the church building at Hythe are abnormally large-sized, and seem to show that “there were giants in those days.” As noted above, there are still extant traces of ancient tombs at Barham-down.

218. **by zig-zag .. rocks**. The short, sharp vowel sounds and the numerous dental letters in this line, making it broken in rhythm and difficult to pronounce, are in fine contrast with the broad vowels and liquid letters which make the next line run smoothly and easily off the tongue The sound in each line exactly echoes the sense; the crooked and broken path leads to the smooth and level shore.

219 **levels.** The plural is probably suggested by the Latin plural, *aequora*. Brimley suggests, perhaps too ingeniously, that the poet may be hinting that what looks, when seen from the high ground, "a great water," becomes a series of flashing surfaces to the eyes of a man standing on the shore.

223. **keen with frost,** clear in the frosty air.

225 **topaz-lights** The topaz is a jewel of various colours, yellow, or green, or blue, or brown. Perhaps from Skt *tapas*, fire. **jacynth**, another form of *hyacinth*, a precious stone of the colour of the hyacinth flower, blue and purple. Cf. *The Coming of Arthur*, 297-9.

226 **subtlest,** most skilfully wrought, or in a most intricate pattern

228. **this way mind** This expression is an imitation of Vergil, *Aen.* viii. 20, *Atq[ue] animum nunc hac celerem, nunc dividit illuc*, 'And he divides his swift mind now this way, now that' Cf. Homer, *Il.* i. 188, *ἐν δὲ οἱ ἦτορ διάνδιχα μεμύηξεν*.

229. **in act to throw,** an expression much used by Pope in his translation of the *Iliad*. Cf. *Il.* iii. 349, *ὄρυστο χαλκῶ*, which Pope renders—

"Atreides then his massy lance prepares,  
In act to throw."

231. **water-flags,** aquatic plants of the genus *Iris*.

233. **so strode back slow** These words are all accented, and the line thus becomes heavy and slow to pronounce; the rhythm thus echoes the heavy slow steps of Sir Bedivere

238 **washing in the reeds—lapping on the crag** It has been remarked that these two phrases mark exactly "the difference of sound produced by water swelling up against a permeable or impermeable barrier." The water would splash softly through the reeds, but would make a sharper sound when striking against the impenetrable rock. *Lap* means, generally, to 'lick up with the tongue, as a dog drinks'; and hence, as here, to 'make a sharp sound as a dog does when drinking' Malory's words are, "I saw nothing but the waters wap (? beat) and the waves wan (? ebb)" [But in the *Le Mort Arthur*, Bedivere answers that he sees nothing

"But watres depe and wawes wanne."

May not the 'wap' in Malory be a printer's error for 'deep'? If so, 'wan' also is an adjective, as in 'wan wave,' line 129, above.]

241. **betrayed thy nature,** been false to thy instinctive sense of honour and to thy title of knight. Malory says, "And thou

art named a noble knight, and would betray me for the riches of the sword "

243. *fealty*, a doublet of *fidelity*.

248 *as thou art lief and dear*. Copied from Malory *Lief* is from the same root as *love*, and means *beloved*. Shakspeare (2 *Henry VI.* 1. 1. 28) has '*alder-liefest*,' dearest of all.

252 *counting pebbles* In times of grave moment, when the mind is absorbed in deep contemplation of some event of surpassing importance, the senses often mechanically employ themselves in noticing trifling objects: cf. *Maud*, II. 2. 8 —

"Strange, that the mind, when fraught  
With a passion so intense  
One would think that it well  
Might drown all life in the eye—  
That it should, by being so overwrought,  
Suddenly strike on a sharper sense  
For a shell or a flower, little things  
Which else would have been past by "

254 *chased*, engraved. *Chased* is a contraction of *enchased* literally, *incased*, or 'enclosed in a case or cover'; hence, 'covered with engraved ornament'

257. *one worthy note*, i.e. 'a thing worthy of note, a notable thing'

258. *should thus be lost*, ought (according to natural expectation) to be lost.

262. *the bond of rule*, the tie uniting the ruled to the ruler, the connecting link between a king and his subjects, which alone makes systematic government possible.

266. *what record kept* For all his loyalty the worthy Bedivere can only partially recognise the scope of Arthur's purpose and life-work Unless some material and palpable relic of the King is preserved, he thinks no trace of his deeds will remain for posterity.

267. *empty breath*, unsubstantial, impalpable report.

268. *rumours of a doubt*, vague traditions of a mythical person.

270. *joust* (or *just*), a tournament or sham fight; literally, a 'meeting together,' from Lat *juxta*, near, close

272 *maiden of the Lake* See *The Coming of Arthur*, 282-293. Malory thus describes Arthur's first meeting with this lady. "With that they saw a damsel going on the lake. What damsel is that? said Arthur That is the Lady of the Lake, said Merlin;

and within that lake is a rock, and therein is as fair a palace as any on earth, and richly beseen" The Lady of the Lake is in some of the romances identified with Vivien. Lancelot is called 'Lancelot of the Lake' from his having been educated at this lady's court; see the Idyll of *Lancelot and Elaine*, where the Lady is said to have stolen Lancelot from his mother's arms.

276 **winning reverence**, gaining respectful admiration from his hearers for this romantic story **now were lost**, would be lost if I were to throw the sword away

278 **clouded with his own conceit**, his power of clearly distinguishing right from wrong being obscured by his own false notion. **conceit** = conception, notion.

280 **and so strode**, etc. The frequent repetition of single lines should be noticed; it is Homeric.

281. **spoke**. Varied from *spoke*, above, to prevent monotony.

287. **miserable**, mean, base.

289 **Authority will** When the commanding look that inspires awe and obedience passes from the eye of a king, he loses therewith his authority over his subjects. A critic has remarked that this personification (of authority) is "thoroughly Shakespearean, it assists the imagination without distressing the understanding, as when dwelt on and expanded in detail; deepening the impression of the sentiment by giving along with a true thought a grand picture" (*Brumley's Essays*). Cf. Elizabeth's words to Cecil "*Must*," she exclaimed, "*is must* a word to be addressed to princes? Little man, little man, thy father, if he had been alive, durst not have used that word, but thou hast grown presumptuous, because thou knowest that I shall die" (Lingard, *Hist. of England*, vi. 316). Cf. also *Queen Mary*, v. 5:—

"The Queen is dying or you dare not say it"

290. **laid widow'd**, helplessly bereft. Tennyson uses this bold metaphorical word again in his *In Memoriam*, xvii., "*my widow'd race*," and lxxv., "*My heart, though widow'd*," and in *Queen Mary*, i. 5, "*widow'd channel*."

293. **offices**, services, duty; cf. Lat. *officium*.

296. **giddy**, frivolous, transient.

298. **prosper**, succeed in doing his duty.

300. **with my hands**. Perhaps because he had now no sword; or, more probably, these words are introduced in imitation of Homer's graphic insertion of specific details. cf. *πρὸς τὴν μακρὰ βύβλιν*, 'he went taking long steps with his feet.' Notice the touch of human personality in the king's sharp anger; otherwise Arthur is generally represented by Tennyson as a rather colour-

less being, and as almost "too good for human nature's daily food." Guinevere in *Lancelot and Elaine* calls him

"the faultless king,  
The passionate perfection"

301. then quickly rose, etc "Every word tells of rapid, agitated, determined action, refusing to dally with temptation" (Brimley).

304 wheel'd, swung it round over his head.

305. made lightnings, made a succession of brilliant flashes.

306. and flashing in an arch. "A splendid instance of sound answering to sense, which the older critics made so much of; the additional syllable (in the last foot, *in an arch*) which breaks the measure and necessitates an increased rapidity of utterance, seeming to express to the ear the rush of the sword up its parabolic curve" (Brimley)

307. streamer of the northern morn, tongue of light shooting from the horizon; one form of the *Aurora Borealis*. Cf. Scott, *Lady of the Lake*, iv 9:—

"Shifting like flashes darted forth  
By the red streamers of the north."

308 moving isles of winter, floating icebergs. Observe how the poet in three lines presents a complete picture of one of nature's grandest phenomena, thus introducing a most vivid simile without interrupting the flow of the narrative. Notice the compression of style. *shock*, collide.

311. dipt, went below. *To dip* generally means 'to put under the surface'; here 'to go under.'

316. drawing thicker breath, breathing more heavily as being nearer death.

317. now see I by thine eyes. Arthur had no need now to ask of Bedivere if he had obeyed the command; the expression of the knight's eyes told enough. The sudden exclamation is very dramatic.

323. three lives of mortal men. Homer (*Odys* iii. 245) says of Nestor that he had been king during three generations of men. In later times Nestor was called *τρεῖς γενεαί*.

334. my wound cold. Malory's words are, "Alas, the wound in your head hath caught much cold"

335. half rose, slowly, with pain. The two long syllables at the end of one line, and the pauses after the first and second feet of the next line, admirably represent the slow and interrupted effort of the wounded king to rise.

337. **wistfully**, with eager longing *Wistful* is probably by origin a misspelling of *wishful*, from the mistaken idea that it was connected with O. E. *wis*, know.

338. **as in a picture**, as the eyes of a painted portrait often have a fixed and expectant gaze. Cf. Æschylus, *Agamemnon*, 240, *ὡς ἐν γράφαις*, 'She (Iphigenia) cast at each of those who sacrificed a piteous glance, gazing as (one) in a picture'

345 **nightmare** A fiend or witch, supposed to cause evil dreams. Skelton has "Medusa, that mare" (= that hag)

350. **clothed with his breath**, enveloped as by a cloak in a mist caused by his own damp breath clinging round him in the frosty air.

351. **larger than human**. Cf. the Idyll of *Guinevere* —

"The moony vapour rolling round the king,  
Who seemed the phantom of a giant in it,  
Enwound him fold by fold"

Cf. also *Dream of Fair Women*, l. 87, and the Latin *humano maior* (Ovid, *Fasts* ii. 503).

353 **like a goad** The remorse he felt for his disobedience, and the fear that the king might suddenly die, urged him on as a goad urges oxen

354 **harness**, originally, as here, body armour.

356. **bare black cliff clanged** Observe the alliteration and the number of accented monosyllables succeeding each other, thus representing the successive reverberations of sound. Wordsworth (*Skating*) has a passage equally full of sound :—

"With the din  
Smitten, the precipices rang aloud,  
The leafless trees and every icy crag  
Tinkled like iron."

**based**, planted; the word is generally used in a metaphorical sense,

358. **dint of armed heels**, the tread of iron-shod heels.

363 **ware**, aware; cf. Bible, *Acts*, xiv. 6 "They were ware of it."

364. **dense**, thickly crowded

365. **black-stoled**. The *stole* was a long loose robe reaching to the feet. Cf. "In stoles of white" (*Sir Galahad*). With this description contrast that of the ship in *The Coming of Arthur*, 374-5 :—

"And all from stem to stern  
Bright with a shining people on the decks."

like a dream As unearthly and indistinct as images seen in a dream

366. three Queens. See *The Coming of Arthur*, 275-8 :—

“Three fair Queens,  
Who stood in silence near his throne, the friends  
Of Arthur, gazing on him, tall, with bright  
Sweet faces, who will help him at his need”

Malory says, “One was King Arthur’s sister, Queen Morgan le Fay, the other was the Queen of Northgales; the third was the Queen of the Waste Lands”

367. shivered to the tingling stars, thrilled as it mounted through the air and reached the stars that trembled in response. Cf. *The May Queen*.—

“Then seemed to go right up to heaven and ~~dis~~ among the stars” and *Ænone*, l 215 —

“Between the loud stream and the trembling stars

In reply to the objection that this line “has a touch of exaggeration which belongs to the ‘spasmodic’ school,” Brimley remarks, “But the cry comes from a company of spirits amid mountains whose natural power of echo is heightened by the silence of night, the clearness of the winter air, and the hardening effects of frost. Such a cry, at such a time, and in such a place, would thrill from rock to rock, from summit to summit, till it seemed to pierce the sky in a huriling storm of multitudinous arrow sounds, and die away in infinitely distant pulsations among the stars.”

370. where no one comes “The mournfulness of the feeling a man would experience in such a place, from the sense of utter isolation and sterility, is blended with the naturally sad wail of the wind over a wide waste, and the addition thus becomes no mere completion of a thought of which only part is wanted for illustration . . . but gives a heightening of sentiment without which the illustration would be incomplete and less impressive” (Brimley). Compare Keats’s—

“Undescribed sounds  
That come a-swooning over hollow grounds  
And wither wearily on barren moors”

375 rose the tallest fairest, rose above the others in height as she stood. Malory says, “Morgan le Fay . . . that was as fair a lady as any might be”

381. like the withered moon, like the moon when its light is fading before the early beams of the rising sun. Cf. *Fatima* :—

“Faints like a dazzled morning moon,”

Also Shelley, *Ode to the Skylark*, 13-16. —

“Keen as are the arrows Of that silver sphere  
Whose intense lamp narrows In the white dawn clear.”

383. **greaves**, armour for the lower part of the legs: derivation uncertain **cuisse**s, armour for the thighs: Lat. *coxa*, thigh. **dashed with drops of onset**, splashed with drops of blood from the encounter Cf. *The Princess*. —

“Though dashed with death,  
He reddens what he kisses.”

“Onset” is a very generic term, poetic because removed from all vulgar associations of common parlance, and vaguely suggestive not only of war’s pomp and circumstance, but of high deeds also and heroic arts, since onset belongs to mettle and daring, the word, for vast and shadowy connotation, is akin to Milton’s grand abstraction, ‘Far off *his coming shone*,’ or Shelley’s ‘Where the earthquake demon taught her *young ruin*’” (Roden Noel in *The Contemporary Review*). Cf. *The Last Tournament* —

“Belted his body with her *white embrace*.”

384. **light and lustrous**, fair in colour and shining. Arthur is described in *The Coming of Arthur* as “fair beyond the race of Britons and of men.”

385. **like a rising sun**. The fair bright locks are compared with the rays surrounding the disc of the rising sun. Cf. Milton, *P. L.* iii. 625. —

“Of beaming sunny rays a golden tiar  
Circled his head, nor less his locks behind  
Illustrious on his shoulders.”

Arthur is thus described in *The Last Tournament* :—

“That victor of the Pagan throned in hall,  
His hair, a sun that rayed from off a brow  
Like hillsnow high in heaven, the steel-blue eyes,  
The golden beard that clothed his lips with light.”

Cf. *Tithonus* :—

“Thy dim curls kindle into sunny rings.”

386. **high from the dais-throne**, as he sat on the throne elevated on the dais or platform

392. **shot through the lists**, as a brilliant meteor or ‘shooting’ star glances across the sky

396. **my forehead and mine eyes** This definite specification of separate items, instead of using the general term ‘face,’ is true to the Homeric pattern; see l 300, above

400. **the light myrrh**. Arthur is compared with the star in the East which appeared at Christ’s birth to the Magi, or Wise



Men, and led them to Bethlehem, where they presented to the new-born Child offerings of gold, frankincense, and myrrh. See Bible, *Matthew*, ii. 11.

403 **image of the mighty world.** "Also Merlin made the Round Table in tokening of the roundness of the world, for by the Round Table is the world signified by right. For all the world, Christian and heathen, repair unto the Round Table, and when they are chosen to be of the fellowship of the Round Table, they think them more blessed and more in worship than if they had gotten half the world" (Malory). The belief that the world was in form round and flat, like the top of a round table, prevailed even after the globe had been circumnavigated. See *Columbus* :—

"for at last their Highnesses  
Were half-assured this earth might be a<sub>2</sub> here."

404. **companionless.** Malory's words are, "Ah, my Lord Arthur, what shall become of me now ye go from me and leave me here alone among mine enemies?"

405. **the days darken,** the future seems dark and dreary.

406 **other minds,** unsympathetic minds, different from those I have known.

408. **the old . to new,** a line often quoted. It occurs also in *The Coming of Arthur*, 508, when the king is described as refusing to give tribute to Rome, on the ground that "the slowly fading mistress of the world" had had her day, and must give place to a new and stronger power Cf. *In Mem.* Prol. :—

"Our little systems have their day,  
They have their day and cease to be"

409. **God . ways,** God has many methods of accomplishing on earth His purposes, which are part of His nature, and often lays aside the methods He has been using to replace them by others

410 **lest one world,** lest men's hearts, relying too much upon old established usage, should stagnate and grow slothful for want of change, and thus a lifeless formalism should take the place of active belief and vigorous endeavour.

411. **comfort thyself,** etc. Malory's words are, "Comfort thyself, said the king, and do as well as thou mayest, for in me is no trust to trust in. For I will unto the vale of Avilion to heal me of my grievous wound; and if thou hear never more of me, pray for my soul."

412 **that which . pure,** may God accept my work and, absorbing it, as it were, into Himself, purify it of all its unworthy elements.

417. like a fountain. Cf. *Enoch Arden* —

"Prayer  
Like fountains of sweet waters in the sea"

419 that nourish brain, whose brute nature is blind to anything outside or above what they can estimate by instinct or material sense Cf Shaks *Ant and Cleo* iv. 8. 21.—

"A brain that nourishes our nerves"

422 every way, on all sides.

423. bound by gold chains feet of God. Cf. *Harold*, iii. 2:—

"prayer,  
A breath that fleets beyond this iron world  
And touches Him that made it."

The notion of ~~the~~ earth being attached to heaven by a golden chain perhaps originated in the passage in Homer's *Iliad*, viii. 19-30, cf. Plato, *Theæt* 153. Frequent allusions to this supposition are to be found scattered throughout English literature. Thus Bacon in his *Advancement of Learning*, i. l. 3, says, "According to the allegory of the poets the highest link of nature's chain must needs be tied to the foot of Jupiter's chair": cf. *Adv of L* ii. vi. l. Jeremy Taylor writes "Faith is the golden chain to link the penitent sinner to God" Cf also "This is the golden chain of love, whereby the whole creation is bound to the throne of the Creator" (Hare), and

"She held a great gold chaine ylncked well,  
Whose upper end to highest heaven was knitt."  
—Spenser, *F.Q.* ii. vii. 46

"Hanging in a golden chain  
This pendant world"—Milton, *P.L.* ii. 1051.

"It (true love) is a golden chain let down from heaven,  
Whose links are bright and even,  
That falls like sleep on lovers."  
—Jonson, *Love's Martyr*.

"For, letting down the golden chain from high,  
He drew his audience upward to the sky."  
—Dryden, *Character of a Good Parson*.

427. island-valley of Avilion Avilion, or, as it is otherwise spelt Avelion, or Avalon ("dozing in the Vale of Avalon," *Palace of Art*), is supposed to have been the name of a valley in the neighbourhood of Glastonbury, the town in Somersetshire where Joseph of Arimathea is said to have first landed from his boat with the Holy Grail [See the Idyll of *The Holy Grail*.] Avilion is called an island as being nearly surrounded by the "river's embracement." Cf. Drayton, *Polyolbion*, iii. :—

"O three times famous isle ! where is that place that might  
Be with thyself compared for glory and delight  
Whilst Glastonbury stood ?"

Some romances, however, make it an ocean island "not far on this side of the terrestrial Paradise," and represent it as the abode of Arthur and Morgan Le Fay. Compare with these myths the accounts of the "Islands of the Blest," the "Fortunate Islands" of Greek and Roman legends, whither the favourites of the Gods were conveyed without dying (see *Ulysses*, l. 63), also the tales of the "Flying Island of St. Brandan," and of the "Green Islands of the Ocean" in Southey's *Maidoc*. Many legends tell of various enchanted islands, and the names of a number of them may be found in the *Voyage of Maeldune*. 'Avilion' is said to mean 'Isle of Apples,' from the Breton *aval*, apple.

428. *where falls loudly*. Cf. the description of the abode of the Gods in Tennyson's *Lucretius*, also the accounts of Elysium in Homer, *Odys* iv. 566 and vi. 42, and Lucretius, *De Rerum Nat.* iii. 20, and Bion, iii. 16.

430 *deep-meadow'd*, a translation of the Greek βαθόμενος, 'with rich fertile meadows,' Homer, *Il.* ix. 151 *happy* Cf. Vergil's *lætæ segetes*, 'happy (i.e. plenteous) harvest.' *orchard lawns*, grassy plots with fruit trees growing on them.

431 *crown'd with summer sea*, ringed round with stormless waves as with a coronet. Cf. Homer, *Odys* x. 195, *περὶ νῆσον πάντος ἐστεφάνωται*, 'Round the island the sea lies like a crown.' The surrounding sea is elsewhere (*Maud*, iv. 6) called by Tennyson

"The silent sapphire-spangled marriage ring of the land."

With "summer sea" compare Wordsworth's

"And all was tranquil as a summer sea."—(*Skating*.)

435 *ere her death*. The tradition that the swan previously to her death sings a sweet song is one of long standing. Cf. Vergil, 'qualis trajectus tempora pennâ Cantat olor' See *The Dying Swan*, also Shaks *Othello*, v. 2, "I will play the swan and die in music," and many other passages. Mr. Nicol says of the *Cygnus Muscus*, "Its note resembles the tones of a violin, though somewhat higher. Each note occurs after a long interval. The music presages a thaw in Iceland, and hence one of its greatest charms."

436. *ruffles her pure cold plume*, unfolds her white clear wing-feathers. *takes the flood*, strikes the water.

437. *swarthy webs*, alluding to the dark colour of the swan's webbed feet.

438 revolving many memories. Cf. the Latin *multa animo revolvens*, 'revolving many things in his mind.'

439. one black dot, a single speck of black on the bright horizon where the day was dawning. The barge carries Arthur away to vanish in the East, "whence all religions are said to spring."

445. 'From the great goes' The weird rhyme occurs in Merlin's "riddling triplets of old time", see *The Coming of Arthur*, 409, 10 and note.

453 the three need. See l. 366, above, and note.

460. as if . wars. Contrast this united cry of triumph and welcome with the dim cries of despair in lines 41-45, and with the "agony of lamentation," "as it were one voice," in lines 368-9, above.

464. Straining . hand. So in Sophocles, *Œdipus Coloneus*, 1650, Theseus gazes after a king who is also passing away in mystery—

ὀμμάτων ἐπίσκιον  
χείρ' ἀντέχοντα κρατός

469. And the new .. new year The cycle of the mystic year is now complete from Arthur's birth—

"that same night, the night of the new year,

Was Arthur born—"

to his passing away before the dawn of another new year, and from this point

"The old order changeth, yielding place to new"

# INDEX TO THE NOTES.

A		E	
	PAGE		PAGE
Almesbury, - - -	60	Enow, - - -	42
Anton, Sir, - - -	37	Excalibur, - - -	44
Armageddon, - - -	63		
Arthur's Seat, - - -	58		
Aurelius, - - -	33	Fealty, - - -	67
Avilion, - - -	74	For why, - - -	53
		Formless, - - -	62
B		G	
Barham-down, - - -	59	Gawain, Sir, - - -	46, 55, 56
Battle, - - -	38	Gorlois, - - -	36
Bedivere, Sir, 40, 52, 58, 63, 67	67	Greaves, - - -	72
Bleys, - - -	40	Gunevere, - - -	33
C		H	
Camblan, R., - - -	59	Happy, - - -	75
Cameliarde, - - -	33	Harness, - - -	70
Camelot, - - -	64	Hest, - - -	65
A Cham, binding earth		Ho, - - -	38
to heaven, - - -	74		
Chancel, - - -	64	I	
Changeling, - - -	47	Invisibility, magic, - - -	47
Chased, - - -	67	Islands of the Blest, - - -	75
Comfortable, - - -	43		
Coming, second, - - -	49	J	
Cross hilted, - - -	44	Jacinth, - - -	66
"Crown'd with summer		Joust, - - -	67
sea," - - -	75		
Cuisses, - - -	72	K	
D		Kings, before Arthur, - - -	33
Dais - - -	42	Knights of Round Table, - - -	35
Dative, reflexive, - - -	40		
"Deep, the great," - - -	49		
Deep-meadow'd, - - -	75		
Dipt, - - -	69		
Dubric, - - -	50		

L		S	
	PAGE		PAGE
Lake, Lady of the, -	43	Samite, - - -	43
Lap, - - -	66	Second coming, - -	49
<i>Le Mort Arthur</i> , -	61	Spake, - - -	68
Let, - - -	38	Spoke, - - -	68
Levels, - - -	66	Stole, - - -	70
Lief, - - -	67	Strait, - - -	42
Lyonesse, - - -	60	Swan singing at death, -	75
		Swords, enchanted, -	45
M		T	
May, joyousness of, -	50	Table, Round, - -	34, 73
Mere, - - -	65	Topaz-lights, - -	66
Merlin, - - -	39	Triplets, - - -	48
Modred, Sir, - -	46, 48		
N		U	
Nightmare, - - -	70	Ulfius, Sir, - - -	39
Ninth wave, - - -	47	Unsolders, - - -	64
Nominative, pendent, -	41, 60	Urien, - - -	36
O		Urim, - - -	45
Offices, - - -	68	Uther, - - -	34
P		V	
Part, - - -	48	Vert, - - -	43
Presently, - - -	48	W	
R		Wap, - - -	66
Rest, isle of, - -	57	Ware, - - -	70
Roman wall, - - -	51	Wave, ninth, - -	47
Rome, ambassadors from, -	50	Wistfully, - - -	70
Round Table, - - -	34, 73	Wolf-reared children, -	35
Do., Knights of, -	35	Y	
		Ygerne, - - -	41

# MACMILLAN'S ENGLISH CLASSICS:

*A SERIES OF SELECTIONS FROM THE WORKS OF  
THE GREAT ENGLISH CLASSICS,*

WITH INTRODUCTIONS AND NOTES.

---

The following volumes, Globe 8vo, are ready or in preparation :—

**BACON**—ESSAYS By F. G. SELBY, M.A., Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Deccan College, Poona. 3s., sewed, 2s. 6d.

**BURKE**—REFLECTIONS ON THE FRENCH REVOLUTION. By the same Editor. 5s.

**CAMPBELL**—SELECTIONS. By CECIL M. BARROW, M.A.  
[In preparation.]

**COWPER**—THE TASK. By F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A., Professors of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta.  
[In preparation]

**GOLDSMITH**—THE TRAVELLER AND THE DESERTED VILLAGE. By ARTHUR BARRETT, B.A., Professor of English Literature, Elphinstone College, Bombay. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d. THE TRAVELLER (separately), 1s.

—THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. By HAROLD LITTLEDALE, B.A., Professor of History and English Literature, Baroda College  
[In preparation.]

**GRAY**—POEMS. By JOHN BRADSHAW, LL.D., Inspector of Schools, Madras.  
[In the Press.]

**HELPS**—ESSAYS WRITTEN IN THE INTERVALS OF BUSINESS By F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A. 1s. 9d., sewed, 1s. 6d.

**MILTON**—PARADISE LOST, BOOKS I and II By MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A., Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d. Books I. and II. separately, 1s. 3d. each; sewed, 1s. each.

—L'ALLEGRO, IL PENSEROSO, LYCIDAS, ARCADES, SONNETS, &c. By WILLIAM BELL, M.A., Professor of Philosophy and Logic, Government College, Lahore. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—COMUS. By the same Editor 1s. 3d.; sewed, 1s.

—SAMSON AGONISTES. By H. M. PERCIVAL, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. 2s., sewed, 1s. 9d.

**SCOTT**—THE LADY OF THE LAKE. By G. H. STUART, M.A.,  
Principal and Professor of English, Kumbakonam College.

[In the Press.]

—THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL. By G. H. STUART, M.A., and  
E. H. ELLIOT, B.A. Canto I, sewed, 9d. Cantos I-III, 1s. 3d.  
Cantos IV-VI, 1s. 3d., sewed, 1s.

—MARMION. By MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. 3s.; sewed, 2s. 6d.

—ROKEBY. By the same Editor. 3s.; sewed, 2s. 6d.

**SHAKESPEARE**—THE TEMPEST. By K. DEIGHTON, late Principal  
of Agra College 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING. By the same. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—A MIDSUMMER NIGHT'S DREAM. By the same. 1s. 9d., sewed,  
1s. 6d.

—THE MERCHANT OF VENICE. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—TWELFTH NIGHT. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—THE WINTER'S TALE. By the same. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—KING JOHN. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—RICHARD II. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—HENRY V. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—RICHARD III. By C. H. TAWNEY, M.A., Principal and Pro-  
fessor of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta  
2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

—CORIOLANUS. By K. DEIGHTON. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s. [Feb. 1891.]

—JULIUS CÆSAR. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—MACBETH. By the same. 1s. 9d.; sewed, 1s. 6d.

—HAMLET. By the same. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

—OTHELLO. By the same. 2s.; sewed, 1s. 9d.

—CYMBELINE. By the same. 2s. 6d.; sewed, 2s.

**SOUTHEY**—LIFE OF NELSON. By MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. 3s.;  
sewed, 2s. 6d.

**TENNYSON**—SELECTIONS. By F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T.  
WEBB, M.A. 3s. 6d. The poems contained in the volume are:—  
Recollections of the Arabian Nights, The Lady of Shalott, Oenone,  
The Lotos Eaters, A Dream of Fair Women, Morte d'Arthur,  
Dora, Ulysses, Tithonus, Sir Galahad, The Lord of Burleigh,  
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, The Revenge.

—ENOCH ARDEN. By W. T. WEBB, M.A. [In the Press.]

—THE COMING OF ARTHUR, and THE PASSING OF ARTHUR. By  
F. J. ROWE, M.A. 2s.

**WORDSWORTH**—SELECTIONS. By F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T.  
WEBB, M.A. [In preparation.]

---

MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.



July 1890.

# A Catalogue OF Educational Books

PUBLISHED BY

Macmillan & Co.

BEDFORD STREET, STRAND, LONDON

## CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>CLASSICS—</b>		<b>PHYSICS . . . . .</b>	29
ELEMENTARY CLASSICS . . . . .	2	ASTRONOMY . . . . .	31
CLASSICAL SERIES . . . . .	4	HISTORICAL . . . . .	32
CLASSICAL LIBRARY; Texts, Com- mentaries, Translations . . . . .	6	<b>NATURAL SCIENCES—</b>	
GRAMMAR, COMPOSITION, AND PHI- LOLOGY . . . . .	9	CHEMISTRY . . . . .	32
ANTIQUITIES, ANCIENT HISTORY, AND PHILOSOPHY . . . . .	12	PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY, GEOLOGY, AND MINERALOGY . . . . .	34
<b>MODERN LANGUAGES AND LITERATURE—</b>		BIOLOGY . . . . .	34
ENGLISH . . . . .	13	MEDICINE . . . . .	37
FRENCH . . . . .	18	<b>HUMAN SCIENCES—</b>	
GERMAN . . . . .	19	MENTAL AND MORAL PHILOSOPHY . . . . .	38
MODERN GREEK . . . . .	20	POLITICAL ECONOMY . . . . .	39
ITALIAN . . . . .	20	LAW AND POLITICS . . . . .	40
SPANISH . . . . .	21	ANTHROPOLOGY . . . . .	41
<b>MATHEMATICS—</b>		EDUCATION . . . . .	41
ARITHMETIC . . . . .	21	<b>TECHNICAL KNOWLEDGE—</b>	
BOOK-KEEPING . . . . .	22	CIVIL AND MECHANICAL ENGINE- ERING . . . . .	42
ALGEBRA . . . . .	22	MILITARY AND NAVAL SCIENCE . . . . .	43
EUCLID AND PURE GEOMETRY . . . . .	23	AGRICULTURE . . . . .	43
GEOMETRICAL DRAWING . . . . .	24	DOMESTIC ECONOMY . . . . .	44
MENSURATION . . . . .	24	BOOK-KEEPING . . . . .	44
TRIGONOMETRY . . . . .	24	<b>GEOGRAPHY . . . . .</b>	44
ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY . . . . .	25	<b>HISTORY . . . . .</b>	45
PROBLEMS AND QUESTIONS IN MA- THEMATICS . . . . .	26	<b>ART . . . . .</b>	48
HIGHER PURE MATHEMATICS . . . . .	26	<b>DIVINITY . . . . .</b>	49
MECHANICS . . . . .	27		

## CLASSICS.

Elementary Classics; Classical Series; Classical Library, (1) Texts, (2) Translations; Grammar, Composition, and Philology; Antiquities, Ancient History, and Philosophy.

### ELEMENTARY CLASSICS.

18mo, Eighteenpence each.

The following contain Introductions, Notes, and Vocabularies, and in some cases Exercises.

**ACCIDENCE, LATIN, AND EXERCISES ARRANGED FOR BEGINNERS.**—By W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

**ÆSCHYLUS.—PROMETHEUS VINCTUS.** By Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A.

**ARRIAN.—SELECTIONS With Exercises.** By Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**AULUS GELLIUS, STORIES FROM.**—Adapted for Beginners. With Exercises. By Rev. G. H. NALL, M.A., Assistant Master at Westminster.

**CÆSAR.—THE HELVETIAN WAR** Being Selections from Book I of The Gallic War. Adapted for Beginners. With Exercises. By W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

**THE INVASION OF BRITAIN.** Being Selections from Books IV and V. of The Gallic War. Adapted for Beginners. With Exercises. By W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

**THE GALLIC WAR. BOOK I.** By Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**BOOKS II. AND III.** By the Rev. W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D.

**BOOK IV.** By CLEMENT BRYANS, M.A., Assistant Master at Dulwich College

**BOOK V.** By C. COLEBECK, M.A., Assistant Master at Harrow

**BOOK VI.** By the same Editor.

**SCENES FROM BOOKS V. AND VI.** By the same Editor

**BOOK VII.** By Rev. J. BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**CICERO.—DE SENECTUTE.** By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A.

**DE AMICITIA.** By the same Editor

**STORIES OF ROMAN HISTORY.** Adapted for Beginners. With Exercises. By Rev. G. E. JEANS, M.A., and A. V. JONES, M.A.

**EURIPIDES.—ALCESTIS** By M. A. BAYFIELD, M.A.

**MEDEA** By the same Editor

[In the Press

**HECUBA.** By Rev. J. BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**EUTROPIUS.**—Adapted for Beginners With Exercises. By W. WELCH, M.A., and C. G. DUFFIELD, M.A.

**HOMER.—ILIAD BOOK I** By Rev. J. BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**BOOK XVIII.** By S. R. JAMES, M.A., Assistant-Master at Eton.

**ODYSSEY. BOOK I.** By Rev. J. BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.

**HORACE.—ODES. BOOKS I.—IV.** By T. E. PAGE, M.A., Assistant-Master at the Charterhouse. Each 1s. 6d.

- LIVY.**—BOOK I. By H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A.  
 BOOK XXI. Adapted from Mr. Capes's Edition By J. E. MELHUISE, M.A.  
 BOOK XXII. By the same [Shortly].  
**THE HANNIBALIAN WAR.** Being part of the XXI and XXII BOOKS OF  
 LIVY adapted for Beginners By G. O. MACAULAY, M.A.  
**THE SIEGE OF SYRACUSE.** Being part of the XXIV. and XXV. BOOKS OF  
 LIVY, adapted for Beginners. With Exercises. By G. RICHARDS, M.A., and  
 Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**LEGENDS OF ANCIENT ROME.** Adapted for Beginners With Exercises.  
 By H. WILKINSON, M.A.  
**LUCIAN.**—EXTRACTS FROM LUCIAN. With Exercises. By Rev. J. BOND, M.A.,  
 and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**NEPOS.**—SELECTIONS ILLUSTRATIVE OF GREEK AND ROMAN HISTORY.  
 With Exercises. By G. S. FARNELL, M.A.  
**OVID.**—SELECTIONS By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A.  
**EASY SELECTIONS FROM OVID IN ELEGIAC VERSE** With Exercises. By  
 H. WILKINSON, M.A.  
**STORIES FROM THE METAMORPHOSES.** With Exercises. By Rev. J. BOND,  
 M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**PHÆDRUS.**—SELECT FABLES. Adapted for Beginners With Exercises.  
 By Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**THUCYDIDES.**—THE RISE OF THE ATHENIAN EMPIRE BOOK I. Chs  
 89-117 and 228-238 With Exercises. By F. H. COLSON, M.A.  
**VIRGIL.**—SELECTIONS. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A.  
**GEORGICS. BOOK I** By T. E. PAGE, M.A.  
**BOOK II.** By Rev. J. H. SKRINE, M.A.  
**ÆNEID. BOOK I.** By Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**BOOK II.** By T. E. PAGE, M.A.  
**BOOK III.** By T. E. PAGE, M.A.  
**BOOK IV.** By Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A.  
**BOOK V.** By Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A.  
**BOOK VI.** By T. E. PAGE, M.A.  
**BOOK VII.** By Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A.  
**BOOK VIII.** By Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A. [In preparation].  
**BOOK IX.** By Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A.  
**BOOK X.** By S. G. OWEN, M.A. [In preparation]  
**XENOPHON.**—ANABASIS. BOOK I. By Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**BOOK I.** With Exercises. By E. A. WELLS, M.A.  
**BOOK II.** By Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A.  
**BOOK III.** By Rev. G. H. NALL. [In preparation].  
**SELECTIONS FROM BOOK IV.** With Exercises By Rev. E. D. STONE, M.A.  
**BOOK IV.** By the same Editor [In preparation]  
**SELECTIONS FROM THE CYROPÆDIA.** With Exercises. By A. H. COOKE,  
 M.A., Fellow and Lecturer of King's College, Cambridge.  
 The following contain Introductions and Notes, but no Vocabulary :—  
**CICERO.**—SELECT LETTERS. By Rev. G. E. JEANS, M.A.  
**HERODOTUS.**—SELECTIONS FROM BOOKS VII AND VIII. THE EXPEDI-  
 TION OF XERXES. By A. H. COOKE, M.A.  
**HORACE.**—SELECTIONS FROM THE SATIRES AND EPISTLES By Rev. W.  
 J. V. BAKER, M.A.  
**SELECT EPODES AND ARS POETICA.** By H. A. DALTON, M.A., Assistant  
 Master at Winchester.  
**PLATO.**—EUTHYPHERO AND MENEXENUS. By C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical  
 Lecturer at St. John's College, Cambridge.  
**TERENCE.**—SCENES FROM THE ANDRIA. By F. W. CORNISH, M.A., Assistant  
 Master at Eton

- THE GREEK ELEGIA POETS—FROM CALLINUS TO CALLIMACHUS  
 Selected by Rev HERBERT KYNASTON, D D  
 THUCYDIDES—BOOK IV CHS. 1-41 THE CAPTURE OF SPHACTERIA B3  
 C. E. GRAVES, M A

### CLASSICAL SERIES FOR COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.

Fcap, 8vo.

- ÆSCHINES**—IN CTESIPHONTEM. By Rev T GWATKIN, M A, and E S. SHUCKBURGH, M A [In the Press]  
**ÆSCHYLUS**—PERSÆ By A. O. PRICKARD, M A, Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford With Map 8s 6d  
**SEVEN AGAINST THEBES** SCHOOL EDITION By A W VERRALL, Litt D, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and M. A. BAYFIELD, M A, Headmaster's Assistant at Malvern College 8s. 6d.  
**ANDOCIDES**—DE MYSTERIIS. By W J. HICKIE, M A 2s. 6d  
**ATTIC ORATORS**—Selections from ANTIPHON, ANDOCIDES, LYSIAS, ISO-CRATES, AND ISÆUS By R. C. JEBB, Litt D., Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge. 6s.  
**CÆSAR**—THE GALLIC WAR By Rev JOHN BOND, M A, and Rev A S WALPOLE, M A With Maps. 6s  
**CATULLUS**—SELECT POEMS. Edited by F P SIMPSON, B A 5s The Text of this Edition is carefully expurgated for School use.  
**CICERO**—THE CATILINE ORATIONS. By A S WILKINS, Litt D, Professor of Latin in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester 8s 6d  
**PRO LEGE MANILIA**. By Prof. A S WILKINS, Litt D 2s. 6d.  
**THE SECOND PHILIPPIC ORATION** By JOHN E B. MAYOR, M A, Professor of Latin in the University of Cambridge. 5s  
**PRO ROSCIO AMERINO**. By E. H. DONKIN, M A. 4s. 6d.  
**PRO P. SESTIO**. By Rev H A HOLDEN, Litt D 5s  
**DEMOSTHENES**—DE CORONA. By B. DRAKE, M A 7th Edition, revised by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M A 4s 6d.  
**ADVERSUS LEPTINEM**. By Rev. J. R. KING, M A, Fellow and Tutor of Oriel College, Oxford. 4s 6d.  
**THE FIRST PHILIPPIC**. By Rev. T. GWATKIN, M A. 2s 6d.  
**IN MIDIAM**. By Prof. A. S WILKINS, Litt D., and HERMAN HAGER, Ph D, of the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester. [In preparation]  
**EURIPIDES**—HIPPOLYTUS. By Rev J P MAHAFFY, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, and Professor of Ancient History in the University of Dublin, and J. B. BURY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. 8s. 6d.  
**MEDEA**. By A. W. VERRALL, Litt D, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8s. 6d  
**IPHIGENIA IN TAURIS** By E B. ENGLAND, M A. 4s. 6d.  
**ION**. By M. A. BAYFIELD, M A, Headmaster's Assistant at Malvern College. 8s 6d  
**BACCHAE**. By R. Y. TYRELL, M A, Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Dublin. [In preparation]  
**HERODOTUS**—BOOK III. By G. C. MACAULAY, M A. [In the Press]  
**BOOK V**. By J. STRACHAN, M A, Professor of Greek in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester [In preparation].  
**BOOK VI**. By the same. [In the Press].  
**BOOKS VII. and VIII** By Mrs. MONTAGU BUTLER. [In the Press].  
**ÆSOP**—THE WORKS AND DAYS. By W. T. LENDRUM, M.A., Assistant Master at Dulwich College. [In preparation].  
**HOMER**—ILLIAD. BOOKS I., IX., XI., XVI—XXIV. THE STORY OF ACHILLES. By the late J. H. PRATT, M.A., and WALTER LEAF, Litt D, Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge. 6s.

- ODYSSEY. BOOK IX By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR. 2s 6d
- ODYSSEY BOOKS XXI—XXIV THE TRIUMPH OF ODYSSEUS By S. G. HAMILTON, B.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford 3s. 6d.
- HORACE.—THE ODES By T. E. PAGE, M.A., Assistant Master at the Charter-house 6s. (BOOKS I, II, III, and IV. separately, 2s each)
- THE SATIRES By ARTHUR PALMER, M.A., Professor of Latin in the University of Dublin. 6s.
- THE EPISTLES AND ARS POETICA. By A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D., Professor of Latin in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester. 6s.
- ISAEOS.—THE ORATIONS. By WILLIAM RIDGEWAY, M.A., Professor of Greek in Queen's College, Cork [In preparation.]
- JUVENAL.—THIRTEEN SATIRES By E. G. HARDY, M.A. 5s. The Text is carefully expurgated for School use.
- SELECT SATIRES. By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR. X and XI. 3s. 6d XII.—XVI. 4s 6d
- LIVY. BOOKS II and III. By Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A. 5s.
- BOOKS XXI. and XXII. By Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A. With Maps. 5s.
- BOOKS XXIII. and XXIV. By G. C. MACAULAY, M.A. With Maps. 5s.
- THE LAST TWO KINGS OF MACEDON. EXTRACTS FROM THE FOURTH AND FIFTH DECADES OF LIVY By F. H. RAWLINS, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton. With Maps. 3s. 6d.
- THE SUBJUGATION OF ITALY. SELECTIONS FROM THE FIRST DECADE. By G. E. MARINDIN, M.A. [In preparation.]
- LUCRETIUS.—BOOKS I—III. By J. H. WARBURTON LEE, M.A., Assistant Master at Rossall. 4s 6d
- LYSIAS.—SELECT ORATIONS. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 6s.
- MARTIAL.—SELECT EPIGRAMS. By Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A. 6s 6d.
- OVID.—FASTI. By G. H. HALLAM, M.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. With Maps. 5s
- HEROIDUM EPISTULÆ XIII. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 4s. 6d.
- METAMORPHOSES. BOOKS I.—III. By C. SIMMONS, M.A. [In preparation.]
- BOOKS XIII. and XIV. By the same Editor. 4s 6d
- PLATO.—LACHES By M. T. TATHAM, M.A. 2s. 6d.
- THE REPUBLIC. BOOKS I.—V By T. H. WARREN, M.A., President of Magdalen College, Oxford. 6s.
- PLAUTUS.—MILES GLORIOSUS. By R. W. TYRRELL, M.A., Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Dublin. 2d Ed., revised. 5s.
- AMPHITRUO. By ARTHUR PALMER, M.A., Professor of Latin in the University of Dublin 6s.
- PLINY.—LETTERS BOOKS I. and II. By J. COWAN, M.A., Assistant Master at the Manchester Grammar School. 5s.
- LETTERS. BOOK III. By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR. With Life of Pliny by G. H. RENDALL, M.A. 5s.
- PLUTARCH.—LIFE OF THEMISTOKLES. By Rev. II. A. HOLDEN, Litt.D. 5s.
- LIVES OF GALBA AND OTHO. By E. G. HARDY, M.A. 6s.
- POLYBIUS.—THE HISTORY OF THE ACHÆAN LEAGUE AS CONTAINED IN THE REMAINS OF POLYBIUS. By W. W. CAPES, M.A. 6s 6d.
- PROPERTIUS.—SELECT POEMS By Prof. J. P. POSTGATE, Litt.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2d Ed., revised. 6s
- SALLUST.—CATHILINA and JUGURTHA. By C. MERIVALE, D.D., Dean of Ely. 4s. 6d. Or separately, 2s. 6d. each
- BELLUM CATHULINÆ. By A. M. COOK, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. 4s. 6d.
- JUGURTHA. By the same Editor [In preparation.]
- TACITUS.—THE ANNALS. BOOKS I. and II. By J. S. REID, Litt.D. [In preparation.]
- THE ANNALS. BOOK VI By A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. 2s 6d.

- THE HISTORIES. BOOKS I. and II. By A. D. GODLEY, M.A., Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford 5s. BOOKS III-V. By the same, 5s.
- AGRICOLA and GERMANIA By A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRIBB, M.A. 8s. 6d. Or separately, 2s. each.
- TERENCE—HAUTON TIMORUMENOS. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 3s. With Translation 4s. 6d.
- PHORMIO By Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A., and Rev. A. S. WALPOLE, M.A. 4s. 6d.
- THUCYDIDES.—BOOK I. By C. BRYANS, M.A. [In preparation]
- BOOK II. By E. C. MARCHANT, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. [In preparation]
- BOOK III. By C. BRYANS [In preparation]
- BOOK IV. By C. E. GRAVES, M.A., Classical Lecturer at St. John's College, Cambridge. 5s.
- BOOK V. By the same Editor [In the Press]
- BOOKS VI AND VII. THE SICILIAN EXPEDITION. By Rev. PERCIVAL FROST, M.A. With Map. 5s.
- BOOK VIII. By Prof. T. G. TUCKER, M.A. [In preparation.]
- TIBULLUS.—SELECT POEMS. By Prof. J. P. POSTGATE, Litt.D. [In preparation]
- VIRGIL.—ÆNEID BOOKS II AND III. THE NARRATIVE OF ÆNEAS By E. W. HOWSON, M.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. 8s.
- XENOPHON.—THE ANAGASIS BOOKS I.-IV. By Profs. W. W. GOODWIN and J. W. WHITE Adapted to Goodwin's Greek Grammar With Map. 5s.
- HELLENICA. BOOKS I AND II. By H. HALLSTONE, B.A. With Map. 4s. 6d.
- CYROPÆDIA. BOOKS VII AND VIII. By A. GOODWIN, M.A., Professor of Classics in University College, London. 5s.
- MEMORABILIA SOCRATIS. By A. R. OLVER, B.A., Balliol College, Oxford. 6s.
- HIERO By Rev. H. A. HOLDEN, Litt.D., LL.D. 8s. 6d.
- OECONOMICUS. By the same. With Lexicon. 6s.

### CLASSICAL LIBRARY.

Texts, Edited with Introductions and Notes, for the use of Advanced Students; Commentaries and Translations.

- ÆSCHYLUS.—THE SUPPLICES. A Revised Text, with Translation. By T. G. TUCKER, M.A., Professor of Classical Philology in the University of Melbourne. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- THE SEVEN AGAINST THEBES With Translation. By A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- AGAMEMNON. With Translation. By A. W. VERRALL, Litt.D. 8vo. 12s.
- AGAMEMNON, CLOEOPHORE, AND EUMENIDES. By A. O. PRICKARD, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of New College, Oxford. 8vo. [In preparation]
- THE EUMENIDES. With Verse Translation. By BERNARD DRAKE, M.A. 8vo. 5s.
- ANTONINUS, MARCUS AURELIUS.—BOOK IV. OF THE MEDITATIONS With Translation. By HASTINGS CROSSLEY, M.A. 8vo. 6s.
- ARISTOTLE.—THE METAPHYSICS BOOK I Translated by a Cambridge Graduate. 8vo. 5s.
- THE POLITICS. By R. D. HICKS, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. [In the Press]
- THE POLITICS. Translated by Rev. J. E. C. WELLDON, M.A., Headmaster of Harrow. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- THE RHETORIC Translated by the same. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- AN INTRODUCTION TO ARISTOTLE'S RHETORIC. With Analysis, Notes, and Appendices. By E. M. CORN, Fellow and late Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo. 14s.

- THE ETHICS. Translated by Rev. J. E. C. WELLDON, M.A. Cr. 8vo. [In preparation]
- THE SOPHISTICI ELENCHI With Translation. By E. POSTER, M.A., Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- ARISTOPHANES.—THE BIRDS. Translated into English Verse. By B. H. KENNEDY, D.D. Cr. 8vo. 6s. Help Notes to the Same, for the Use of Students. 1s. 6d.
- ATTIC ORATORS.—FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAEOS. By R. C. JEBB, Litt. D., Regius Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge. 2 vols. 8vo. 25s.
- BABRIUS.—With Lexicon. By Rev. W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Headmaster of Westminster. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- CICERO.—THE ACADEMICA. By J. S. REID, Litt. D., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. 8vo. 15s.
- THE ACADEMICS. Translated by the same. 8vo. 5s. 6d.
- SELECT LETTERS. After the Edition of ALBERT WATSON, M.A. Translated by G. E. JEANS, M.A., Fellow of Hertford College, Oxford. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- EURIPIDES.—MEDEA Edited by A. W. VERRALL, Litt. D. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- IPHIGENIA IN AULIS. Edited by E. B. ENGLAND, M.A. 8vo. [In the Press]
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF EURIPIDES By Professor J. P. MAHAFFY Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. (Classical Writers)
- HERODOTUS.—BOOKS I.-III. THE ANCIENT EMPIRES OF THE EAST. Edited by A. H. SAYCE, Deputy-Professor of Comparative Philology, Oxford. 8vo. 16s.
- BOOKS IV.-IX Edited by R. W. MACAN, M.A., Lecturer in Ancient History at Brasenose College, Oxford. 8vo. [In preparation]
- THE HISTORY. Translated by G. C. MACAULAY, M.A. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 18s.
- HOMER.—THE ILIAD By WALTER LEAF, Litt. D. 8vo. Books I.-XII. 14s. Books XIII.-XXIV. 14s.
- THE ILIAD. Translated into English Prose by ANDREW LANG, M.A., WALTER LEAF, Litt. D., and ERNEST MYERS, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- THE ODYSSEY. Done into English by S. H. BUTCHER, M.A., Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh, and ANDREW LANG, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF HOMER. By the Right Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE. 18mo. 1s. (Literature Primers)
- HOMERIC DICTIONARY Translated from the German of Dr. G. AUTENRIETH by R. P. KEER, Ph.D. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- HORACE.—Translated by J. LONSDALE, M.A., and S. LEE, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- STUDIES, LITERARY AND HISTORICAL, IN THE ODES OF HORACE. By A. W. VERRALL, Litt. D. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- JUVENAL.—THIRTEEN SATIRES OF JUVENAL. By JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Latin in the University of Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 2 vols. 10s. 6d. each. Vol. I. 10s. 6d. Vol. II. 10s. 6d.
- THIRTEEN SATIRES. Translated by ALEX. LEEPER, M.A., LL.D., Warden of Trinity College, Melbourne. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- KTESIAS.—THE FRAGMENTS OF THE PERSIKA OF KTESIAS. By JOHN GILMORE, M.A. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- LIVY.—BOOKS I.-IV Translated by Rev. H. M. STEPHENSON, M.A. [In preparation]
- BOOKS XXI.-XXV. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRICK, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF LIVY. By Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d. (Classical Writers.)
- MARTIAL.—BOOKS I. AND II. OF THE EPIGRAMS. By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A. 8vo. [In the Press]
- PAUSANIAS.—DESCRIPTION OF GREECE. Translated with Commentary by J. G. FRAZER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [In preparation]

- PHRYNICHUS.**—THE NEW PHRYNICHUS; being a Revised Text of the Ecloga of the Grammarian Phrynichus With Introduction and Commentary by Rev W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Headmaster of Westminster. 8vo 18s.
- PINDAR.**—THE EXTANT ODES OF PINDAR. Translated by ERNEST MYERS, M.A. Cr 8vo 5s
- THE OLYMPIAN AND PYTHIAN ODES Edited, with an Introductory Essay, by BASIL GILDERSLEEVE, Professor of Greek in the Johns Hopkins University, U.S.A. Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d
- THE NEMEAN ODES. By J. B. BURY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin 8vo
- PLATO.**—PHÆDO By R. D. ARCHER-HIND, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 8vo 8s 6d.
- PHÆDO. By W. D. GEDDES, LL.D., Principal of the University of Aberdeen 8vo. 8s. 6d
- TIMÆUS. With Translation. By R. D. ARCHER-HIND, M.A. 8vo. 16s
- THE REPUBLIC OF PLATO. Translated by J. LL. DAVIES, M.A., and D. J. VAUGHAN, M.A. 18mo 4s. 6d
- EUTHYPHRO, APOLOGY, CRITO, AND PHÆDO. Translated by F. J. CHURCH. 18mo. 4s. 6d
- PHÆDRUS, LYSIS, AND PROTAGORAS. Translated by J. WRIGHT, M.A. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- PLAUTUS.**—THE MOSTELLARIA By WILLIAM RAMSAY, M.A. Edited by G. G. RAMSAY, M.A., Professor of Humanity in the University of Glasgow. 8vo. 14s.
- PLINY.**—CORRESPONDENCE WITH TRAJAN. C. Plinii Caecilii Secundi Epistulae ad Traianum Imperatorem cum Eiusdem Responsis By E. G. HARDY, M.A. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- POLYBIUS.**—THE HISTORIES OF POLYBIUS. Translated by E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo 24s
- SALLUST.**—CATHLINE AND JUGURTHA. Translated by A. W. POLLARD, B.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s THE CATHLINE (separately). 8s
- SOPHOCLES.**—ŒDIPUS THE KING Translated into English Verse by E. D. A. MORSEHEAD, M.A., Assistant Master at Winchester. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- TACITUS.**—THE ANNALS By G. O. HOLBROOKE, M.A., Professor of Latin in Trinity College, Hartford, U.S.A. With Maps 8vo. 16s.
- THE ANNALS. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRICK, M.A. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- THE HISTORIES. By Rev. W. A. SPOONER, M.A., Fellow of New College, Oxford. 8vo.
- THE HISTORY. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRICK, M.A. With Map Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE AGRICOLA AND GERMANY, WITH THE DIALOGUE ON ORATORY. Translated by A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRICK, M.A. With Maps. Cr 8vo. 4s 6d
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF TACITUS By A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODRICK, M.A. Fcap 8vo. 1s 6d. (*Classical Writers*)
- THEOCRITUS, BION, AND MOSCHUS.** Translated by A. LANG, M.A. 18mo 4s. 6d.
- \* \* \* Also an Edition on Large Paper. Cr. 8vo. 9s.
- THUCYDIDES.**—BOOK IV. A Revision of the Text, Illustrating the Principal Causes of Corruption in the Manuscripts of this Author. By Rev W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Headmaster of Westminster. 8vo. 7s 6d.
- BOOK VIII. By H. C. GOODHEART, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. [In the Press.]
- VIRGIL.**—Translated by J. LONSDALE, M.A., and S. LEE, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 8s. 6d
- THE ÆNEID. Translated by J. W. MACKAIL, M.A., Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- XENOPHON.**—Translated by H. G. DAKYNS, M.A. In four vols Vol. I., containing "The Anabasis" and Books I and II. of "The Hellenica." Cr 8vo 10s. 6d. [Vol. II. in the Press]



## GRAMMAR, COMPOSITION, &amp; PHILOLOGY.

- BELOCHER.**—SHORT EXERCISES IN LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION AND EXAMINATION PAPERS IN LATIN GRAMMAR. Part I By Rev. H. BELOCHER, LL.D., Rector of the High School, Dunedin, N.Z. 18mo. 1s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
- Part II, On the Syntax of Sentences, with an Appendix, including EXERCISES IN LATIN IDIOMS, etc. 18mo. 2s. KEY, for Teachers only. 18mo. 3s.
- BLACKIE.**—GREEK AND ENGLISH DIALOGUES FOR USE IN SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES. By JOHN STUART BLACKIE, Emeritus Professor of Greek in the University of Edinburgh. New Edition. Fcap 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- BRYANS.**—LATIN PROSE EXERCISES BASED UPON CAESAR'S GALLIC WAR With a Classification of Caesar's Chief Phrases and Grammatical Notes on Caesar's Usages. By CLEMENT BRYANS, M.A., Assistant Master at Dulwich College. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 4s. 6d.
- GREEK PROSE EXERCISES based upon Thucydides By the same [In preparation.]
- COOKSON.**—A LATIN SYNTAX. By CHRISTOPHER COOKSON, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. 8vo. [In preparation.]
- CORNELL UNIVERSITY STUDIES IN CLASSICAL PHILOLOGY.** Edited by I. FLAGG, W. G. HALE, and B. I. WHEELER. I. The CUM-Constructs: their History and Functions By W. G. HALE Part I. Critical. 1s. 8d. net. Part 2 Constructive. 3s. 4d. net. II. Analogy and the Scope of its Application in Language By B. I. WHEELER. 1s. 3d. net.
- EICKE.**—FIRST LESSONS IN LATIN. By K. M. EICKE, B.A., Assistant Master at Oundle School. Gl 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- ENGLAND.**—EXERCISES ON LATIN SYNTAX AND IDIOM. ARRANGED WITH REFERENCE TO ROBY'S SCHOOL LATIN GRAMMAR By E. B. ENGLAND, Assistant Lecturer at the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 2s. 6d.
- GILES.**—A MANUAL OF GREEK AND LATIN PHILOLOGY. By P. GILES, M.A., Fellow of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- GOODWIN.**—Works by W. W. GOODWIN, LL.D., D.C.L., Professor of Greek in Harvard University, U.S.A.
- SYNTAX OF THE MOODS AND TENSES OF THE GREEK VERB. New Ed., revised and enlarged. 8vo. 14s.
- A GREEK GRAMMAR. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- A GREEK GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- GREENWOOD.**—THE ELEMENTS OF GREEK GRAMMAR. Adapted to the System of Crude Forms By J. G. GREENWOOD, sometime Principal of the Owens College, Manchester. Cr. 8vo. 5s. 6d.
- HADLEY AND ALLEN.**—A GREEK GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES. By JAMES HADLEY, late Professor in Yale College. Revised and in part rewritten by F. DE F. ALLEN, Professor in Harvard College. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- HODGSON.**—METHODOLOGY FOR LATIN VERSIFICATION. A brief sketch of the Fables of the Ancients, prepared to be rendered into Latin Verse for Schools. By F. HODGSON, B.D., late Provost of Eton. New Ed., revised by F. C. HODGSON, M.A. 18mo. 3s.
- JACKSON.**—FIRST STEPS TO GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION By BLIMFIELD JACKSON, M.A., Assistant Master at King's College School. 18mo. 1s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
- SECOND STEPS TO GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION, with Miscellaneous Idioms, Aids to Accentuation, and Examination Papers in Greek Scholarship. By the same 18mo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
- KYNASTON.**—EXERCISES IN THE COMPOSITION OF GREEK IAMBIC VERSES by Translations from English Dramatists By Rev. H. KYNASTON, D.D., Professor of Classics in the University of Durham. With Vocabulary Ex. fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- KEY, for Teachers only. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- LUPTON.**—AN INTRODUCTION TO LATIN ELEGIAC VERSE COMPOSITION. By J. H. Lupton, Sur-Master of St. Paul's School. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.  
KEY TO PART II (XXV—C) Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- AN INTRODUCTION TO LATIN LYRIC VERSE COMPOSITION. By the same. Gl. 8vo. 3s. KEY, for Teachers only Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MACKIE.**—PARALLEL PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO GREEK AND ENGLISH. With Indexes. By Rev. ELLIS C. MACKIE, M.A., Classical Master at Heversham Grammar School. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN.**—FIRST LATIN GRAMMAR By M. C. MACMILLAN, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN'S GREEK COURSE.**—Edited by Rev. W. G. RUTHERFORD, M.A., LL.D., Headmaster of Westminster. Gl. 8vo.
- FIRST GREEK GRAMMAR—ACCIDENCE. By the Editor. 2s.
- FIRST GREEK GRAMMAR—SYNTAX By the same. 2s.
- ACCIDENCE AND SYNTAX In one volume. 3s. 6d.
- EASY EXERCISES IN GREEK ACCIDENCE. By H. G. UNDERHILL, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's Preparatory School. 2s.
- A SECOND GREEK EXERCISE BOOK. By Rev. W. A. HEARD, M.A., Headmaster of Fettes College, Edinburgh. 2s. 6d.
- MANUAL OF GREEK ACCIDENCE. By the Editor. [In preparation.]
- MANUAL OF GREEK SYNTAX. By the Editor. [In preparation.]
- ELEMENTARY GREEK COMPOSITION. By the Editor. [In preparation.]
- MACMILLAN'S GREEK READER.**—STORIES AND LEGENDS. A First Greek Reader, with Notes, Vocabulary, and Exercises. By F. H. COLSON, M.A., Headmaster of Plymouth College. Gl. 8vo. 3s.
- MACMILLAN'S LATIN COURSE.**—By A. M. COOK, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. First Part. Gl. 8vo. 3s. 6d. Second Part. 2s. 6d. [Third Part in preparation.]
- MACMILLAN'S SHORTER LATIN COURSE.**—By A. M. COOK, M.A. Being an abridgment of "Macmillan's Latin Course," First Part. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN'S LATIN READER.**—A LATIN READER FOR THE LOWER FORMS IN SCHOOLS. By H. J. HARDY, M.A., Assistant Master at Winchester. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- MARSHALL.**—A TABLE OF IRREGULAR GREEK VERBS, classified according to the arrangement of Curtius's Greek Grammar. By J. M. MARSHALL, M.A., Headmaster of the Grammar School, Durham. 8vo. 1s.
- MAYOR.**—FIRST GREEK READER. By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- MAYOR.**—GREEK FOR BEGINNERS—By Rev. J. B. MAYOR, M.A., late Professor of Classical Literature in King's College, London. Part I, with Vocabulary, 1s. 6d. Parts II and III, with Vocabulary and Index. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d. Complete in one Vol. 4s. 6d.
- NIXON.**—PARALLEL EXTRACTS. Arranged for Translation into English and Latin, with Notes on Idioms. By J. E. NIXON, M.A., Fellow and Classical Lecturer, King's College, Cambridge. Part I.—Historical and Epistolary. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- PROSE EXTRACTS. Arranged for Translation into English and Latin, with General and Special Prefaces on Style and Idiom. By the same. I. Oratorical. II. Historical. III. Philosophical. IV. Anecdotes and Letters. 2d. Ed., enlarged to 280 pp. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SELECTIONS FROM PROSE EXTRACTS, including Easy Anecdotes and Letters and Notes and Hints. By the same. 120 pp. 3s.
- Translations of about 70 Extracts can be supplied to Schoolmasters (2s. 6d.), on application to the Author: and about 40 summarily of "Parallel Extracts," 1s. 6d. post free.
- PANTIN.**—A FIRST LATIN VERSE BOOK. By W. E. P. PANTIN, M.A., Assistant Master at St. Paul's School. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- PEILE.**—A PRIMER OF PHILOLOGY. By J. PEILE, Litt. D., Master of Christ's College, Cambridge. 18mo. 1s.

- POSTGATE**.—**SERMO LATINUS**. A short Guide to Latin Prose Composition. By Prof. J. P. Postgate, Litt.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Gl 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY to "Selected Passages." Gl 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- POSTGATE AND VINCE**.—**A DICTIONARY OF LATIN ETYMOLOGY**. By J. P. Postgate and C. A. Vince. [In preparation]
- POTTS**.—**HINTS TOWARDS LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION**. By A. W. Potts, M.A., LL.D., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 3s
- PASSAGES FOR TRANSLATION INTO LATIN PROSE**. Edited with Notes and References to the above. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. 2s. 6d.
- PRESTON**.—**EXERCISES IN LATIN VERSE OF VARIOUS KINDS**. By Rev. G. Preston. Gl 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. Gl 8vo. 5s.
- REID**.—**A GRAMMAR OF TACITUS**. By J. S. Reid, Litt.D., Fellow of Caius College, Cambridge. [In the Press]
- A GRAMMAR OF VIRGIL**. By the same [In preparation]
- ROBY**.—Works by H. J. Roby, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.
- A GRAMMAR OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE**, from Plautus to Suetonius. Part I Sounds, Inflections, Word-formation, Appendices Cr. 8vo. 9s. Part II Syntax, Prepositions, etc. 10s. 6d.
- SCHOOL LATIN GRAMMAR** Cr 8vo. 5s
- RUSE**.—**SYNTHETIC LATIN DELECTUS**. With Notes and Vocabulary. By E. Ruse, B.A. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- RUST**.—**FIRST STEPS TO LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION**. By Rev. G. Rust, M.A. 18mo 1s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. By W. M. Yates. 18mo. 3s. 6d.
- RUTHERFORD**.—Works by the Rev. W. G. Rutherford, M.A., LL.D., Headmaster of Westminster.
- REX LEX**. A Short Digest of the principal Relations between the Latin, Greek, and Anglo-Saxon Sounds. 8vo [In preparation]
- THE NEW PHRYNICHUS**; being a Revised Text of the Ecloga of the Grammarian Phrynichus. With Introduction and Commentary. 8vo. 18s. (See also *Macmillan's Greek Course*.)
- SHUCKBURGH**.—**PASSAGES FROM LATIN AUTHORS FOR TRANSLATION INTO ENGLISH**. Selected with a view to the needs of Candidates for the Cambridge Local, and Public Schools' Examinations. By E. S. Shuckburgh, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 2s.
- SIMPSON**.—**LATIN PROSE AFTER THE BEST AUTHORS: Cæsar's Prose**. By F. P. Simpson, B.A. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY, for Teachers only. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- STRACHAN AND WILKINS**.—**ANALECTA**. Selected Passages for Translation. By J. E. Strachan, M.A., Professor of Greek, and A. S. Wilkins, Litt.D., Professor of Latin in the Owens College, Manchester. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- THRING**.—Works by the Rev. E. Thring, M.A., late Headmaster of Uppingham.
- A LATIN GRADUAL**. A First Latin Construing Book for Beginners. With Coloured Sentence Maps. Fcap. 8vo 2s. 6d.
- A MANUAL OF MOOD CONSTRUCTIONS**. Fcap. 8vo 1s. 6d.
- WELCH AND DUFFIELD**.—**LATIN ACCIDENCE AND EXERCISES ARRANGED FOR BEGINNERS**. By W. Welch and C. G. Duffield, Assistant Masters at Cranleigh School. 18mo. 1s. 6d.
- WHITE**.—**FIRST LESSONS IN GREEK**. Adapted to Goodwin's Greek Grammar, and designed as an introduction to the *ANABASIS OF XENOPHON*. By JOHN WILLIAMS WHITE, Assistant-Professor of Greek in Harvard University, U.S.A. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- WRIGHT**.—Works by J. Wright, M.A., late Headmaster of Sutton Coldfield School.
- A HELP TO LATIN GRAMMAR**; or, the Form and Use of Words in Latin, with Progressive Exercises Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- THE SEVEN KINGS OF ROME**. An Easy Narrative, abridged from the First Book of Livy by the omission of Difficult Passages, being a First Latin Reading Book, with Grammatical Notes and Vocabulary. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

FIRST LATIN STEPS, OR, AN INTRODUCTION BY A SERIES OF  
EXAMPLES TO THE STUDY OF THE LATIN LANGUAGE Cr. 8vo. 3s  
ATTIC PRIMER Arranged for the Use of Beginners. Ex fcap 8vo  
2s 6d

A COMPLETE LATIN COURSE, comprising Rules with Examples, Exercises,  
both Latin and English, on each Rule, and Vocabularies. Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d.

### ANTIQUITIES, ANCIENT HISTORY, AND PHILOSOPHY.

ARNOLD.—A HANDBOOK OF LATIN EPIGRAPHY. By W. T. ARNOLD,  
M.A. [In preparation]

THE ROMAN SYSTEM OF PROVINCIAL ADMINISTRATION TO THE  
ACCESSION OF CONSTANTINE THE GREAT By the same. Cr. 8vo. 6s

ARNOLD.—THE SECOND PUNIC WAR Being Chapters from THE HISTORY  
OF ROME by the late THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D., Headmaster of Rugby.  
Edited, with Notes, by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. With 8 Maps. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

BEESLY.—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME By Mrs BEESLY  
Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d

BURN.—ROMAN LITERATURE IN RELATION TO ROMAN ART. By Rev.  
ROBERT BURN, M.A., late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Illustrated.  
Ex cr. 8vo. 14s

BURY.—A HISTORY OF THE LATER ROMAN EMPIRE FROM ARCADIOUS  
TO IRENE, A.D. 895-800. By J. B. BURY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College,  
Dublin. 2 vols 8vo. 32s.

CLASSICAL WRITERS.—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, M.A., LL.D. Fcap.  
8vo. 1s. 6d. each.

SOPHOCLES. By Prof. L. CAMPBELL, M.A.

EURIPIDES By Prof. MAHAFFY, D.D.

DEMOSTHENES. By Prof. S. H. BUTCHER, M.A.

VIRGIL. By Prof. NETTLESHIP, M.A.

LIVY. By Rev. W. W. CAPES, M.A.

TACITUS. By Prof. A. J. CHURCH, M.A., and W. J. BRODBRIBB, M.A.

MILTON. By Rev. STOPFORD A. BROOKE, M.A.

FREEMAN.—Works by EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D., Regius Professor of  
Modern History in the University of Oxford.

HISTORY OF ROME. (*Historical Course for Schools.*) 18mo. [In preparation.]

HISTORY OF GREECE. (*Historical Course for Schools.*) 18mo. [In preparation.]

A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME Cr. 8vo. [In preparation.]

HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Second Series. [Greek and Roman History.] 8vo.  
10s. 6d.

FYFFE.—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A. Cr. 8vo.  
[In preparation.]

GARDNER.—SAMOS AND SAMIAN COINS. An Essay. By PERCY GARDNER,  
Litt.D., Professor of Archaeology in the University of Oxford. With Illustra-  
tions. 8vo. 7s 6d.

GEDDES.—THE PROBLEM OF THE HOMERIC POEMS. By W. D. GEDDES  
Principal of the University of Aberdeen 8vo. 14s.

GLADSTONE.—Works by the Rt. Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P.

THE TIME AND PLACE OF HOMER. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

A PRIMER OF HOMER. 18mo. 1s

GOW.—A COMPANION TO SCHOOL CLASSICS. By JAMES GOW, Litt.D.,  
Master of the High School, Nottingham. With Illustrations. 2d Ed., revised.  
Cr. 8vo. 6s

HARRISON AND VERRALL.—MYTHOLOGY AND MONUMENTS OF ANCIENT  
ATHENS. Translation of a portion of the "Attica" of Pausanias By  
MARGARET DE G. VERRALL. With Introductory Essay and Archaeological  
Commentary by JANE E. HARRISON. With Illustrations and Plans. Cr.  
8vo, 16s.

- JEBB.**—Works by R. C. JEBB, Litt.D., Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge  
 THE ATTIC ORATORS FROM ANTIPHON TO ISAEOS 2 vols 8vo. 25s.  
 A PRIMER OF GREEK LITERATURE 18mo. 1s  
 (See also *Classical Series*)
- KIEPERT.**—MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY. By Dr. H. KIEPERT. Cr 8vo. 5s
- LANGIANT.**—ANCIENT ROME IN THE LIGHT OF RECENT DISCOVERIES — By RODOLFO LANGIANT, Professor of Archaeology in the University of Rome Illustrated. 4to 24s.
- MAHAFFY.**—Works by J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, and Professor of Ancient History in the University of Dublin.  
 SOCIAL LIFE IN GREECE; from Homer to Menander Cr. 8vo 9s.  
 GREEK LIFE AND THOUGHT; from the Age of Alexander to the Roman Conquest. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.  
 THE GREEK WORLD UNDER ROMAN SWAY. From Plutarch to Polybius Cr. 8vo. [In the Press.]  
 RAMBLES AND STUDIES IN GREECE With Illustrations With Map Cr. 8vo 10s 6d  
 A HISTORY OF CLASSICAL GREEK LITERATURE In 2 vols Cr. 8vo Vol. I. The Poets, with an Appendix on Homer. By Prof. SAYCE. 9s Vol. II The Prose Writers In two parts.
- A PRIMER OF GREEK ANTIQUITIES.** With Illustrations. 18mo. 1s
- EURIPIDES** 18mo 1s 6d (*Classical Writers*)
- MAYOR.**—BIBLIOGRAPHICAL CLUE TO LATIN LITERATURE. Edited after HÜBNER With large Additions By Prof. JOHN E. B. MAYOR. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- NEWTON.**—ESSAYS IN ART AND ARCHEOLOGY. By Sir CHARLES NEWTON, K O B., D C L. 8vo. 12s 6d.
- SAYCE.**—THE ANCIENT EMPIRES OF THE EAST. By A. H. SAYCE, M.A., Deputy-Professor of Comparative Philosophy, Oxford. Cr. 8vo. 6s
- SHUCKBURGH.**—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME. By E. S. SHUCKBURGH, M.A. Cr. 8vo [In preparation.]
- STEWART.**—THE TALE OF TROY Done into English by AUBREY STEWART. Gl. 8vo. 8s 6d.
- WALDSTEIN.**—CATALOGUE OF CASTS IN THE MUSEUM OF CLASSICAL ARCHEOLOGY, CAMBRIDGE By CHARLES WALDSTEIN, University Reader in Classical Archaeology Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.  
 \*.\* Also an Edition on Large Paper, small 4to. 5s.
- WILKINS.**—Works by Prof. WILKINS, Litt.D., LL.D.  
 A PRIMER OF ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. Illustrated 18mo 1s.  
 A PRIMER OF ROMAN LITERATURE. 18mo. 1s.
- WILKINS AND ARNOLD.**—A MANUAL OF ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. By Prof. A. S. WILKINS, Litt D, and W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. Cr 8vo Illustrated [In preparation.]

## MODERN LANGUAGES AND LITERATURE.

English; French; German; Modern Greek; Italian; Spanish.

### ENGLISH.

- ABBOTT.**—A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR An Attempt to Illustrate some of the Differences between Elizabethan and Modern English. By the Rev. F. A. ABBOTT, D.D., formerly Headmaster of the City of London School. Fcap. 8vo. 6s.
- BACON.**—ESSAYS. With Introduction and Notes, by F. G. SELBY, M.A., Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Deccan College, Poona. Gl. 8vo 8s. 6d

- BURKE.**—REFLECTIONS ON THE FRENCH REVOLUTION. By the same  
Gl 8vo [In July]
- BROOKE.**—PRIMER OF ENGLISH LITERATURE By Rev. STOFFORD A  
BROOKE, M.A. 18mo 1s.
- EARLY ENGLISH LITERATURE** By the same 2 vols 8vo [In preparation]
- BUTLER.**—HUDIBRAS With Introduction and Notes, by ALFRED MILNES,  
M.A. Ex. fcap 8vo Part I. 8s. 6d Parts II and III 4s. 6d
- CAMPBELL.**—SELECTIONS. With Introduction and Notes, by CECIL M  
BARROW, M.A., Principal and Professor of English and Classics, Doveton  
College, Madras Gl 8vo [In preparation]
- COWPER.**—THE TASK. an Epistle to Joseph Hill, Esq., TROCIUM, or a Re  
view of the Schools; and THE HISTORY OF JOHN GILPIN. Edited, with Notes,  
by W. BENHAM, B.D. Gl. 8vo. 1s. (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)
- THE TASK.** With Introduction and Notes, by F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T  
WEBB, M.A., Professors of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta.  
[In preparation.]
- DOWDEN.**—SHAKESPEARE. By Prof. DOWDEN 18mo. 1s
- DRYDEN.**—SELECT PROSE WORKS Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by  
Prof. C. D. YONGE. Fcap 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- GLOBE READERS.** For Standards I.-VI. Edited by A. F. MURISON. Illustrated.  
Gl. 8vo.
- |                     |     |                    |         |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|---------|
| Primer I. (48 pp.)  | 8d. | Book III (282 pp.) | 1s. 8d. |
| Primer II. (48 pp.) | 8d. | Book IV. (328 pp.) | 1s. 9d. |
| Book I. (96 pp.)    | 6d. | Book V. (416 pp.)  | 2s.     |
| Book II (186 pp.)   | 9d. | Book VI. (448 pp.) | 2s. 6d. |
- \*THE SHORTER GLOBE READERS.—Illustrated. Gl. 8vo.
- |                        |     |                         |         |
|------------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------|
| Primer I. (48 pp.)     | 8d. | Standard III. (178 pp.) | 1s.     |
| Primer II. (48 pp.)    | 8d. | Standard IV. (182 pp.)  | 1s.     |
| Standard I. (92 pp.)   | 6d. | Standard V. (216 pp.)   | 1s. 8d. |
| Standard II. (124 pp.) | 9d. | Standard VI. (228 pp.)  | 1s. 6d. |
- \* This Series has been abridged from "The Globe Readers" to meet the demand  
for smaller reading books.
- GOLDSMITH.**—THE TRAVELLER, or a Prospect of Society; and the DESERTED  
VILLAGE. With Notes, Philological and Explanatory, by J. W. HALES, M.A.  
Cr. 8vo. 6d.
- THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.** With a Memoir of Goldsmith, by Prof.  
MASSON. Gl. 8vo 1s. (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)
- SELECT ESSAYS.** With Introduction and Notes, by Prof. C. D. YONGE  
Fcap. 8vo 2s. 6d.
- THE TRAVELLER AND THE DESERTED VILLAGE.** With Introduction and  
Notes. By A. BARRETT, B.A., Professor of English Literature, Elphinstone  
College, Bombay. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- THE VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.** With Introduction and Notes. By H. LITTLE,  
DALY, B.A., Professor of History and English Literature, Baroda College. Gl.  
8vo. [In preparation.]
- GOSSE.**—A HISTORY OF EIGHTEENTH CENTURY LITERATURE (1660-1780)  
By EDMUND GOSSE, M.A. Cr. 8vo 7s. 6d.
- GRAY.**—POEMS. With Introduction and Notes, by JOHN BRADSHAW, LL.D.  
Gl. 8vo. [In preparation]
- HALES.**—LONGER ENGLISH POEMS. With Notes, Philological and Explanatory,  
and an Introduction on the Teaching of English, by J. W. HALES, M.A.,  
Professor of English Literature at King's College, London. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- HELPS.**—ESSAYS WRITTEN IN THE INTERVALS OF BUSINESS With  
Introduction and Notes, by F. J. ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A.,  
Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- JOHNSON.**—LIVES OF THE POETS. The Six Chief Lives (Milton, Dryden,  
Swift, Addison, Pope, Gray), with Macaulay's "Life of Johnson" With Pre-  
face and Notes by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**LAMB.—TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE** With Preface by the Rev. CANON AINGER, M.A., LL.D. Gl. 8vo 2s (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors*)  
**LITERATURE PRIMERS.**—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, LL.D. 18mo 1s each.

**ENGLISH GRAMMAR** By Rev R. MORRIS, LL.D.

**ENGLISH GRAMMAR EXERCISES.** By R. MORRIS, LL.D., and H. O. BOWEN, M.A.

**EXERCISES ON MORRIS'S PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR.** By J. WETHERELL, M.A.

**ENGLISH COMPOSITION.** By Professor NICHOL

**QUESTIONS AND EXERCISES ON ENGLISH COMPOSITION** By Prof. NICHOL and W. S. M'CORMICK.

**ENGLISH LITERATURE** By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A.

**SHAKESPEARE.** By Professor DOWDEN

**THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY.** Selected and arranged with Notes by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE In Two Parts. 1s each.

**PHILOLOGY.** By J. PEILE, Litt.D.

**ROMAN LITERATURE.** By Prof. A. S. WILKINS, Litt.D.

**GREEK LITERATURE.** By Prof. JEBB, Litt.D.

**HOMER** By the Rt Hon W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P.

**A HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE IN FOUR VOLUMES.** Cr. 8vo.

**EARLY ENGLISH LITERATURE** By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. [*In preparation*]

**ELIZABETHAN LITERATURE (1560-1665.)** By GEORGE SAINTSBURY 7s. 6d

**EIGHTEENTH CENTURY LITERATURE (1660-1780)** By EDMUND GOSS<sup>W</sup> M.A. 7s. 6d

**THE MODERN PERIOD.** By Prof. DOWDEN.

[*In preparation*]

**MACMILLAN'S READING BOOKS.**

**PRIMER.** 18mo 48 pp. 2d

**BOOK I** for Standard I. 96 pp. 4d

**BOOK II.** for Standard II. 144 pp. 5d.

**BOOK III** for Standard III 160 pp 6d

**BOOK IV.** for Standard IV. 176 pp. 8d

**BOOK V** for Standard V. 380 pp. 1s.

**BOOK VI.** for Standard VI. Cr. 8vo. 480 pp. 2s.

Book VI is fitted for Higher Classes, and as an Introduction to English Literature.

**MACMILLAN'S COPY BOOKS.**—1. Large Post 4to. Price 4d. each. 2. Post Oblong Price 2d each.

1. INITIATORY EXERCISES AND SHORT LETTERS.

2. WORDS CONSISTING OF SHORT LETTERS.

\*3. LONG LETTERS. With Words containing Long Letters—Figures.

\*4. WORDS CONTAINING LONG LETTERS

4a PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK. For Nos. 1 to 4.

\*5. CAPITALS AND SHORT HALF-TEXT. Words beginning with a Capital.

\*6. HALF-TEXT Words beginning with Capitals—Figures.

\*7. SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT. With Capitals and Figures.

\*8. SMALL-HAND AND HALF-TEXT. With Capitals and Figures

8a. PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK. For Nos. 5 to 8.

\*9. SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures

10. SMALL-HAND SINGLE HEADLINES—Figures.

11. SMALL-HAND DOUBLE HEADLINES—Figures.

12. COMMERCIAL AND ARITHMETICAL EXAMPLES, &c.

12a PRACTISING AND REVISING COPY-BOOK For Nos 8 to 12.

\* These numbers may be had with Goodman's Patent Sliding Copies. Large Post 4to. Price 6d. each.

**MARTIN.—THE POET'S HOUR:** Poetry selected and arranged for Children. By FRANCES MARTIN 18mo 2s. 6d

**SPRING-TIME WITH THE POETS.** By the same. 18mo 3s. 6d.

- MILTON.**—PARADISE LOST. Books I and II With Introduction and Notes, by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A., Professor of Logic and Moral Philosophy, Elphinstone College, Bombay. Gl. 8vo. 2s 6d. Or separately, 1s 6d each.
- L'ALLEGRO, IL PENSEROSO, LYCIDAS, ARCADES, SONNETS, &c.** With Introduction and Notes, by W. BELL, M.A., Professor of Philosophy and Logic, Government College, Lahore. Gl. 8vo 2s
- COMUS.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 1s 6d
- SAMSON AGONISTES** By H. M. PERCIVAL, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. Gl. 8vo 2s 6d.
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF MILTON** By STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. Fcap 8vo 1s 6d. (*Classical Writers*)
- MORLEY.**—ON THE STUDY OF LITERATURE. Address to the Students of the London Society for the Extension of University Teaching, delivered at the Mansion House, February 26, 1887. By JOHN MORLEY Gl. 8vo, cloth. 1s. 6d  
\* Also a Popular Edition in Pamphlet form for Distribution, price 2d.
- APHORISMS.** Address delivered before the Philosophical Society of Edinburgh, November 11, 1887. By the same. Gl. 8vo 1s. 6d
- MORRIS.**—Works by the Rev. R. MORRIS, LL.D.
- PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR** 18mo 1s
- ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN HISTORICAL ENGLISH GRAMMAR**, containing Accidence and Word Formation. 18mo 2s 6d.
- HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH ACCIDENCE**, comprising Chapters on the History and Development of the Language, and on Word Formation. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 6s
- MORRIS AND KELLNER.**—HISTORICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH SYNTAX. By Rev. R. MORRIS and Dr. L. KELLNER. [*In preparation.*]
- NICHOL.**—A SHORT HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE By Prof. JOHN NICHOL. Gl. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]
- OLIPHANT.**—THE OLD AND MIDDLE ENGLISH. By T. L. KITCHEN OLIPHANT. New Ed., revised and enlarged, of "The Sources of Standard English." Gl. 8vo. 9s
- THE NEW ENGLISH.** By the same. 2 vols Cr. 8vo. 21s.
- PALGRAVE.**—THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF LYRICAL POETRY Selected and arranged, with Notes, by FRANCIS T. PALGRAVE. 18mo. 2s. 6d. Also in Two Parts. 1s. each.
- PATMORE.**—THE CHILDREN'S GARLAND FROM THE BEST POETS Selected and arranged by COVENTRY PATMORE. Gl. 8vo. 2s. (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)
- PLUTARCH.**—Being a Selection from the Lives which illustrate Shakespeare. North's Translation Edited, with Introductions, Notes, Index of Names, and Glossarial Index, by Prof. W. W. SKEAT, Litt D Cr 8vo 6s
- RANSOME.**—SHORT STUDIES OF SHAKESPEARE'S PLOTS. By CYRIL RANSOME, Professor of Modern History and Literature, Yorkshire College, Leeds. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- RYLAND.**—CHRONOLOGICAL OUTLINES OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. By F. RYLAND, M.A. Cr. 8vo. [*In the Press.*]
- SAINTSBURY.**—A HISTORY OF ELIZABETHAN LITERATURE, 1560-1665. By GEORGE SAINTSBURY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- SCOTT.**—LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL, and THE LADY OF THE LAKE. Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. Gl. 8vo 1s. (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)
- THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL.** With Introduction and Notes, by G. H. STUART, M.A., Professor of English Literature, Presidency College, Madras. Gl. 8vo. Cantos I. to III. 1s 6d Introduction and Canto I. 9d.
- MARMION, and THE LORD OF THE ISLES** By F. T. PALGRAVE. Gl. 8vo. 1s. (*Globe Readings from Standard Authors.*)
- MARMION.** With Introduction and Notes, by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A. Gl. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- THE LADY OF THE LAKE.** By G. H. STUART, M. A. [*In the Press.*]



- ROBEY** With Introduction and Notes, by MICHAEL MACMILLAN, B.A.  
 Gl. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- SHAKESPEARE.—A SHAKESPEARIAN GRAMMAR** By Rev H. A. ABBOTT,  
 D.D. Gl. 8vo. 6s.
- A SHAKESPEARE MANUAL.** By F. G. FLEAY, M.A. 2d Ed. Ex. fcap. 8vo.  
 4s. 6d.
- PRIMER OF SHAKESPEARE** By Prof. DOWDEN. 18mo. 1s.
- SHORT STUDIES OF SHAKESPEARE'S PLOTS.** By CYRIL RANSOME, M.A.  
 Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- THE TEMPEST.** With Introduction and Notes, by K. DEIGHTON, late Principal  
 of Agra College. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
- THE MERCHANT OF VENICE.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- TWELFTH NIGHT.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- THE WINTER'S TALE.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- RICHARD II.** By the same. Gl. 8vo.
- KING JOHN.** By the same. Gl. 8vo.
- HENRY V.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
- RICHARD III.** By C. H. TAWNEY, M.A., Principal and Professor of English  
 Literature, Presidency College, Calcutta. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- JULIUS CÆSAR.** By K. DEIGHTON. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- MACBETH.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- OTHELLO.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- CYMBELINE.** By the same. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- SONNENSCHEIN AND MEIKLEJOHN.—THE ENGLISH METHOD OF  
 TEACHING TO READ.** By A. SONNENSCHEIN and J. M. D. MEIKLEJOHN,  
 M.A. Fcap. 8vo.

[In August  
 [In preparation]

COMPRISING:

- THE NURSERY BOOK,** containing all the Two-Letter Words in the Lan-  
 guage 1d. (Also in Large Type on Sheets for School Walls. 5s.)
- THE FIRST COURSE,** consisting of Short Vowels with Single Consonants. 7d.
- THE SECOND COURSE,** with Combinations and Bridges, consisting of Short  
 Vowels with Double Consonants. 7d.
- THE THIRD AND FOURTH COURSES,** consisting of Long Vowels, and all  
 the Double Vowels in the Language. 7d.
- SOUTHEY.—LIFE OF NELSON.** With Introduction and Notes, by MICHAEL  
 MACMILLAN, B.A. Gl. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- TAYLOR.—WORDS AND PLACES; or, Etymological Illustrations of History,  
 Ethnology, and Geography.** By Rev. ISAAC TAYLOR, Litt. D. With Maps.  
 Gl. 8vo. 6s.
- TENNYSON.—THE COLLECTED WORKS OF LORD TENNYSON.** An Edition  
 for Schools. In Four Parts. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.
- TENNYSON FOR THE YOUNG** Edited, with Notes for the Use of Schools,  
 by the Rev ALFRED AINGER, LL.D., Canon of Bristol. [In preparation]
- SELECTIONS FROM TENNYSON.** With Introduction and Notes, by F. J.  
 ROWE, M.A., and W. T. WEBB, M.A. Gl. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- This selection contains—Recollections of the Arabian Nights, The Lady of  
 Shalott, Oenone, The Lotus Eaters, Ulysses, Tritonius, Morte d'Arthur, Sir  
 Galahad, Dora, Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, and The  
 Revenge
- TERING.—THE ELEMENTS OF GRAMMAR TAUGHT IN ENGLISH.** By  
 EDWARD TERING, M.A. With Questions. 4th Ed. 18mo. 2s.
- VAUGHAN.—WORDS FROM THE POETS.** By C. M. VAUGHAN. 18mo. 1s.
- WARD.—THE ENGLISH POETS.** Selections, with Critical Introductions by  
 various Writers and a General Introduction by MATTHEW ARNOLD. Edited  
 by T. H. WARD, M.A. 4 Vols. Vol. I. CHAUCER TO DONNE.—Vol. II. BEN  
 JONSON TO DRYDEN.—Vol. III. ADDISON TO BLAKE.—Vol. IV. WORDSWORTH  
 TO ROSSSETTI. Cr. 8vo. Each 7s. 6d.

- WETHERELL**.—EXERCISES ON MORRIS'S PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. By JOHN WETHERELL, M.A., Headmaster of Towcester Grammar School. 18mo 1s
- WOODS**.—A FIRST POETRY BOOK By M. A. Woods, Head Mistress of the Clifton High School for Girls Fcap. 8vo 2s 6d.
- A SECOND POETRY BOOK By the same In two Parts. 2s. 6d. each.
- A THIRD POETRY BOOK. By the same 4s. 6d
- WORDSWORTH**.—SELECTIONS With Introduction and Notes, by WILLIAM WORDSWORTH, B.A., Principal and Professor of History and Political Economy, Elphinstone College, Bombay Gl. 8vo [In preparation.]
- YONGE**.—A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. Gl. 8vo 2s.
- THE ABRIDGED BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS.** 18mo. 1s

## FRENCH.

- BEAUMARCHAIS**.—LE BARBIER DE SEVILLE With Introduction and Notes. By L. P. BLOUET Fcap 8vo. 3s. 6d
- BOWEN**.—FIRST LESSONS IN FRENCH By H. COURTHOPE BOWEN, M.A. Ex. fcap 8vo. 1s.
- BREYMANN**.—Works by HERMANN BREYMANN, Ph.D., Professor of Philology in the University of Munich.
- A FRENCH GRAMMAR BASED ON PHILOLOGICAL PRINCIPLES Ex. fcap. 8vo 4s 6d.
- FIRST FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK. Ex. fcap 8vo. 4s 6d.
- SECOND FRENCH EXERCISE BOOK. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- FASNACHT**.—Works by G. E. FASNACHT, late Assistant Master at Westminster.
- THE ORGANIC METHOD OF STUDYING LANGUAGES. Ex fcap 8vo. 1. French. 3s 6d.
- A SYNTHETIC FRENCH GRAMMAR FOR SCHOOLS. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- GRAMMAR AND GLOSSARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE OF THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY. Cr. 8vo. [In preparation]
- MACMILLAN'S PRIMARY SERIES OF FRENCH READING BOOKS**.—Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. With Illustrations, Notes, Vocabularies, and Exercises. Gl. 8vo.
- CORNAZ**.—NOS ENFANTS ET LEURS AMIS. By EDITH HARVEY. 1s. 6d.
- DE MAISTRE**.—LA JEUNE SIBÉRIENNE ET LE LÉPREUX DE LA CITÉ D'AOSTE. By STEPHANE BARLET, B.Sc. &c 1s 6d.
- FLOBIAN**.—FABLES. By Rev CHARLES YELD, M.A., Headmaster of University School, Nottingham 1s. 6d.
- LA FONTAINE**.—A SELECTION OF FABLES By L. M. MORIARTY, B.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. 2s 6d
- MOLESWORTH**.—FRENCH LIFE IN LETTERS. By Mrs. MOLESWORTH. 1s. 6d.
- PERRAULT**.—CONTES DE FÉES By G. E. FASNACHT 1s 6d.
- MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE FRENCH COURSE**.—By G. E. FASNACHT. Ex. fcp. 8vo.
- FIRST YEAR, containing Easy Lessons on the Regular Accidence. 1s.
- SECOND YEAR, containing an Elementary Grammar with copious Exercises, Notes, and Vocabularies 2s.
- THIRD YEAR, containing a Systematic Syntax, and Lessons in Composition 2s. 6d.
- THE TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE FRENCH COURSE.** With Copious Notes, Hints for Different Renderings, Synonyms, Philological Remarks, etc. By G. E. FASNACHT. Ex. fcap. 8vo. Each Year 4s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN'S FRENCH COMPOSITION**.—By G. E. FASNACHT. Ex. fcap. 8vo. Part I. Elementary. 2s. 6d. Part II. Advanced. [In the Press.]
- THE TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S COURSE OF FRENCH COMPOSITION.** By G. E. FASNACHT. Part I. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE FRENCH READERS.** By G. E. FASNACHT. *Ex. fcap. 8vo.*

FIRST YEAR, containing Tales, Historical Extracts, Letters, Dialogues, Ballads, Nursery Songs, etc., with Two Vocabularies: (1) in the order of subjects; (2) in alphabetical order. With Imitative Exercises 2s. 6d.

SECOND YEAR, containing Fiction in Prose and Verse, Historical and Descriptive Extracts, Essays, Letters, Dialogues, etc. With Imitative Exercises. 2s. 6d.

**MACMILLAN'S FOREIGN SCHOOL CLASSICS.** Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. 18mo

CORNEILLE—LE CID By G. E. FASNACHT. 1s.

DUMAS—LES DEMOISELLES DE ST. CYR. By VICTOR OGER, Lecturer at University College, Liverpool. 1s. 6d.

LA FONTAINE'S FABLES. Books I.—VI. By L. M. MORIARTY, B.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. *[In preparation]*

MOLIÈRE—L'AVARE. By the same. 1s.

MOLIÈRE—LE BOURGEOIS GENTILHOMME. By the same. 1s. 6d.

MOLIÈRE—LES FEMMES SAVANTES By G. E. FASNACHT. 1s.

MOLIÈRE—LE MISANTHROP. By the same. 1s.

MOLIÈRE—LE MÉDECIN MALGRÉ LUI. By the same. 1s.

RACINE—BRITANNICUS. By E. PELLISSIER, M.A., Assistant Master at Clifton College 2s.

FRENCH READINGS FROM ROMAN HISTORY. Selected from various Authors, by C. COLBECK, M.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. 4s. 6d.

SAND, GEORGE—LA MARE AU DIABLE By W. E. RUSSELL, M.A., Assistant Master at Haileybury 1s.

SANDEAU, JULES—MADEMOISELLE DE LA SEIGLIERE. By H. C. STEEL, Assistant Master at Winchester. 1s. 6d.

THIERS'S HISTORY OF THE EGYPTIAN EXPEDITION. By Rev. H. A. BULL, M.A., Assistant Master at Wellington. *[In preparation]*

VOLTAIRE—CHARLES XII. By G. E. FASNACHT. 3s. 6d.

**MASSON—A COMPENDIOUS DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH LANGUAGE.** Adapted from the Dictionaries of Professor A. ELWALL. By GUSTAVE MASSON. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

**MOLIÈRE—LE MALADE IMAGINAIRE.** With Introduction and Notes, by F. TARVER, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton. Fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**PELLISSIER—FRENCH ROOTS AND THEIR FAMILIES.** A Synthetic Vocabulary, based upon Derivations. By E. PELLISSIER, M.A., Assistant Master at Clifton College. Gl. 8vo. 6s.

## GERMAN.

**HUSS—A SYSTEM OF ORAL INSTRUCTION IN GERMAN,** by means of Progressive Illustrations and Applications of the leading Rules of Grammar. By H. C. O. HUSS, Ph.D. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

**MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE GERMAN COURSE.** By G. E. FASNACHT. *Ex. fcp. 8vo.*

FIRST YEAR. Easy lessons and Rules on the Regular Accidence 1s. 6d.

SECOND YEAR. Conversational Lessons in Systematic Accidence and Elementary Syntax. With Philological Illustrations and Etymological Vocabulary. 3s. 6d.

THIRD YEAR.

*[In the Press.]*

**TEACHER'S COMPANION TO MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE GERMAN COURSE.** With copious Notes, Hints for Different Renderings, Synonyms, Philological Remarks, etc. By G. E. FASNACHT. *Ex. fcap. 8vo.* FIRST YEAR. 4s. 6d. SECOND YEAR. 4s. 6d.

**MACMILLAN'S PROGRESSIVE GERMAN READERS.** By G. E. FASNACHT. *Ex. fcap. 8vo.*

FIRST YEAR, containing an Introduction to the German order of Words, with Copious Examples, extracts from German Authors in Prose and Poetry; Notes, and Vocabularies. 2s. 6d.

- MACMILLAN'S PRIMARY SERIES OF GERMAN READING BOOKS.** Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. With Notes, Vocabularies and Exercises. Gl 8vo
- GRIMM—KINDER UND HAUSMÄRCHEN.** By G. E. FASNACHT. 2s. 6d
- HAUFF—DIE KARAVANE.** By HERMAN HAGER, Ph.D., Lecturer in the Owens College, Manchester. 3s.
- SCHMID, CHR. VON—H. VON EICHENFELS.** By G. E. FASNACHT. 2s. 6d.
- MACMILLAN'S FOREIGN SCHOOL CLASSICS**—Edited by G. E. FASNACHT. 18mo.
- FREYTAG (G.)—DOKTOR LUTHER.** By F. STORR, M.A., Headmaster of the Modern Side, Merchant Taylors' School [In preparation.]
- GOETHE—GÖTZE VON BERLICHINGEN.** By H. A. BULL, M.A., Assistant Master at Wellington. 2s
- GOETHE—FAUST. PART I.** followed by an Appendix on PART II. By JANE LEE, Lecturer in German Literature at Newnham College, Cambridge. 4s. 6d.
- HEINE—SELECTIONS FROM THE REISEBILDER AND OTHER PROSE WORKS.** By C. COLBECK, M.A., Assistant Master at Harrow. 2s. 6d.
- LESSING—MINNA VON BARNHELM.** By JAMES SIME, M.A. [In preparation]
- SCHILLER—SELECTIONS FROM SCHILLER'S LYRICAL POEMS.** With a Memoir of Schiller. By E. J. TURNER, B.A., and E. D. A. MORSEHEAD, M.A. Assistant Masters at Winchester. 2s. 6d.
- SCHILLER—DIE JUNGFRAU VON ORLEANS.** By JOSEPH GOSTWICK. 2s. 6d.
- SCHILLER—MARIA STUART.** By C. SHELDON, D.Lit., of the Royal Academic Institution, Belfast. 2s. 6d.
- SCHILLER—WILHELM TELL.** By G. E. FASNACHT. 2s. 6d.
- SCHILLER—WALLENSTEIN. PART I. DAS LAGER.** By H. B. COTTERILL, M.A. 2s.
- UHLAND—SELECT BALLADS.** Adapted as a First Easy Reading Book for Beginners. With Vocabulary. By G. E. FASNACHT. 1s.
- PYLODET.—NEW GUIDE TO GERMAN CONVERSATION**, containing an Alphabetical List of nearly 800 Familiar Words; followed by Exercises, Vocabulary of Words in frequent use, Familiar Phrases and Dialogues, a Sketch of German Literature, Idiomatic Expressions, etc. By L. PYLODET. 18mo. 2s. 6d.
- WHITNEY.—A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN GRAMMAR.** By W. D. WHITNEY, Professor of Sanskrit and Instructor in Modern Languages in Yale College. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- A GERMAN READER IN PROSE AND VERSE.** By the Same. With Notes and Vocabulary. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- WHITNEY AND EDGREN.—A COMPENDIOUS GERMAN AND ENGLISH DICTIONARY**, with Notation of Correspondences and Brief Etymologies. By Prof. W. D. WHITNEY, assisted by A. H. EDGREN. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- THE GERMAN-ENGLISH PART**, separately, 5s.

## MODERN GREEK.

- VINCENT AND DICKSON—HANDBOOK TO MODERN GREEK.** By Sir EDGAR VINCENT, K.C.M.G., and T. G. DICKSON, M.A. With Appendix on the relation of Modern and Classical Greek by Prof. JEBB. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

## ITALIAN.

- DANTE.—THE PURGATORY OF DANTE.** With Translation and Notes, by A. J. BUTLER, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- THE PARADISO OF DANTE.** With Translation and Notes, by the Same. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- READINGS ON THE PURGATORIO OF DANTE.** Chiefly based on the Commentary of Benvenuto Da Imola. By the Hon. W. WARREN VERNON, M.A. With an Introduction by the Very Rev. the Dean of St. Paul's. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 24s.

## SPANISH.

**CALDERON.—FOUR PLAYS OF CALDERON.** With Introduction and Notes. By NORMAN MACCOLL, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 14s.

The four plays here given are *El Principe Constante*, *La Vida es Sueno*, *El Alcalde de Zalamea*, and *El Escudado y La Tapada*.

## MATHEMATICS.

Arithmetic, Book-keeping, Algebra, Euclid and Pure Geometry, Geometrical Drawing, Mensuration, Trigonometry, Analytical Geometry (Plane and Solid), Problems and Questions in Mathematics, Higher Pure Mathematics, Mechanics (Statics, Dynamics, Hydrostatics, Hydrodynamics: see also Physics), Physics (Sound, Light, Heat, Electricity, Elasticity, Attractions, &c.), Astronomy, Historical.

## ARITHMETIC.

**ALDIS.—THE GREAT GIANT ARITHMOS** A most Elementary Arithmetic for Children By MARY STEADMAN ALDIS. Illustrated. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**ARMY PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION, SPECIMENS OF PAPERS SET AT THE, 1882-89.**—With Answers to the Mathematical Questions Subjects: Arithmetic, Algebra, Euclid, Geometrical Drawing, Geography, French, English Dictation Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**BRADSHAW.—A COURSE OF EASY ARITHMETICAL EXAMPLES FOR BEGINNERS.** By J. G. BRADSHAW, B.A., Assistant Master at Clifton College Gl. 8vo. 2s. With Answers, 2s. 6d.

**BROOKSMITH.—ARITHMETIC IN THEORY AND PRACTICE** By J. BROOKSMITH, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**BROOKSMITH.—ARITHMETIC FOR BEGINNERS** By J. and E. J. BROOKSMITH. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d.

**CANDLER.—HELP TO ARITHMETIC.** Designed for the use of Schools. By H. CANDLER, Mathematical Master of Uppingham School. 2d Ed. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**DALTON.—RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ARITHMETIC.** By the Rev. T. DALTON, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton New Ed., with Answers 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**GOYEN.—HIGHER ARITHMETIC AND ELEMENTARY MENSURATION.** By P. GOYEN, Inspector of Schools, Dunedin, New Zealand. Cr. 8vo. 5s.

**HALL AND KNIGHT.—ARITHMETICAL EXERCISES AND EXAMINATION PAPERS.** With an Appendix containing Questions in LOGARITHMS and MENSURATION. By H. S. HALL, M.A., Master of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College, and S. R. KNIGHT, B.A. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**LOOK.**—Works by Rev. J. B. LOOK, M.A., Senior Fellow, Assistant Tutor and Lecturer in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.

**ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS.** With Answers and 1000 additional Examples for Exercise. 3d Ed., revised. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d. Or in Two Parts:—Part I. Up to and including Practice. 2s. Part II. With 1000 additional Examples for Exercise. 8s. KEY Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**ARITHMETIC FOR BEGINNERS.** A School Class-Book of Commercial Arithmetic. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**A SHILLING CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC, ADAPTED FOR USE IN ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS.** 18mo. 1s. With Answers 1s. 6d. [*In July*]

**FEDLEY.**—EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC for the Use of Schools. Containing more than 7000 original Examples. By SAMUEL FEDLEY. Cr. 8vo. 5s. Also in Two Parts, 2s. 6d. each.

**SMITH.**—Works by Rev. BARNARD SMITH, M.A., late Fellow and Senior Bursar of St. Peter's College, Cambridge.

**ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA**, in their Principles and Application, with numerous systematically arranged Examples taken from the Cambridge Examination Papers, with especial reference to the Ordinary Examination for the B.A. Degree. New Ed., carefully revised. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**ARITHMETIC FOR SCHOOLS**. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d. **KEY**. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC**. Cr. 8vo. 2s. With Answers, 2s. 6d. Answers separately, 6d.

**SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF ARITHMETIC**. 18mo. 3s. Or separately, in Three Parts, 1s. each. **KEYS**. Parts I., II., and III., 2s. 6d. each.

**SHILLING BOOK OF ARITHMETIC**. 18mo. Or separately, Part I., 2d.; Part II., 8d.; Part III., 7d. Answers, 6d. **KEY**. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**THE SAME**, with Answers. 18mo, cloth. 1s. 6d.

**EXAMINATION PAPERS IN ARITHMETIC**. 18mo. 1s. 6d. The Same, with Answers. 18mo. 2s. Answers, 6d. **KEY**. 18mo. 4s. 6d.

**THE METRIC SYSTEM OF ARITHMETIC, ITS PRINCIPLES AND APPLICATIONS**, with Numerous Examples. 18mo. 8d.

**A CHART OF THE METRIC SYSTEM**, on a Sheet, size 42 in. by 34 in. on Roller. 8s. 6d. Also a Small Chart on a Card. Price 1d.

**EASY LESSONS IN ARITHMETIC**, combining Exercises in Reading, Writing, Spelling, and Dictation. Part I. Cr. 8vo. 9d.

**EXAMINATION CARDS IN ARITHMETIC**. With Answers and Hints Standards I. and II., in box, 1s. Standards III., IV., and V., in boxes, 1s. each. Standard VI. in Two Parts, in boxes, 1s. each.

A and B papers, of nearly the same difficulty, are given so as to prevent copying, and the colours of the A and B papers differ in each Standard, and from those of every other Standard, so that a master or mistress can see at a glance whether the children have the proper papers.

## BOOK-KEEPING.

**THORNTON.**—FIRST LESSONS IN BOOK-KEEPING. By J. THORNTON. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. **KEY**. Oblong 4to. 10s. 6d.

**PRIMER OF BOOK-KEEPING**. 18mo. 1s. **KEY**. [Immediately.]

## ALGEBRA.

**DALTON.**—RULES AND EXAMPLES IN ALGEBRA. By Rev T. DALTON, Assistant Master at Eton. Part I. 18mo. 2s. **KEY**. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. Part II. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**HALL AND KNIGHT.**—Works by H. S. HALL, M.A., Master of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College, and S. R. KNIGHT, B.A.

**ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA FOR SCHOOLS**. 5th Ed., revised and corrected. Gl. 8vo, bound in maroon coloured cloth, 8s. 6d.; with Answers, bound in green coloured cloth, 4s. 6d. [KEY. In the Press.]

**ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES AND EXAMINATION PAPERS**. To accompany ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA. 2d Ed., revised. Gl. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**HIGHER ALGEBRA**. 3d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. **KEY**. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**JONES AND CHEYNE.**—ALGEBRAICAL EXERCISES. Progressively Arranged. By Rev. C. A. JONES and O. H. CHEYNE, M.A., late Mathematical Masters at Westminster School. 18mo. 2s. 6d.

**KEY**. By Rev. W. FAILES, M.A., Mathematical Master at Westminster School. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

- SMITH.—ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA**, in their Principles and Application; with numerous systematically arranged Examples taken from the Cambridge Examination Papers, with especial reference to the Ordinary Examination for the B.A. Degree By Rev. BARNARD SMITH, M.A. New Edition, carefully revised. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d
- SMITH.**—Works by CHARLES SMITH, M.A., Master of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge.
- ELEMENTARY ALGEBRA** 2d Ed., revised. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- A TREATISE ON ALGEBRA.** Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- TODHUNTER.**—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F.R.S.
- ALGEBRA FOR BEGINNERS.** 18mo. 2s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- ALGEBRA FOR COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.** Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

EUCLID AND PURE GEOMETRY.

- COCKSHOTT AND WALTERS.—A TREATISE ON GEOMETRICAL CONICS.** In accordance with the Syllabus of the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. By A. COCKSHOTT, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton; and Rev. F. B. WALTERS, M.A., Principal of King William's College, Isle of Man. Cr. 8vo. 5s
- CONSTABLE.—GEOMETRICAL EXERCISES FOR BEGINNERS.** By SAMUEL CONSTABLE. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d
- CUTHBERTSON.—EUCLIDIAN GEOMETRY.** By FRANCIS CUTHBERTSON, M.A., LL.D. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d
- DAY.—PROPERTIES OF CONIC SECTIONS PROVED GEOMETRICALLY.** By Rev. H. G. DAY, M.A. Part I. The Ellipse, with an ample collection of Problems. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- DODGSON.**—Works by CHARLES L. DODGSON, M.A., Student and late Mathematical Lecturer, Christ Church, Oxford
- EUCLID, BOOKS I. AND II.** 6th Ed., with words substituted for the Algebraical Symbols used in the 1st Ed. Cr. 8vo. 2s.
- EUCLID AND HIS MODERN RIVALS.** 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- CURIOSA MATHEMATICA.** Part I. A New Theory of Parallels 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 2s
- DREW.—GEOMETRICAL TREATISE ON CONIC SECTIONS.** By W. H. DREW, M.A. New Ed., enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- DUPUIS.—ELEMENTARY SYNTHETIC GEOMETRY OF THE POINT, LINE, AND CIRCLE IN THE PLANE.** By N. F. DUPUIS, M.A., Professor of Pure Mathematics in the University of Queen's College, Kingston, Canada. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- HALL AND STEVENS.—A TEXT-BOOK OF EUCLID'S ELEMENTS.** Including Alternative Proofs, together with additional Theorems and Exercises, classified and arranged. By H. S. HALL, M.A., and F. H. STEVENS, M.A., Masters of the Military and Engineering Side, Clifton College. Gl. 8vo. Book I., 1s.; Books I. and II., 1s. 6d.; Books I.-IV., 8s.; Books III.-VI., 8s.; Books I.-VI. and XI., 4s. 6d.; Book XI., 1s. [KEY. In preparation.]
- HALSTED.—THE ELEMENTS OF GEOMETRY** By G. B. HALSTED, Professor of Pure and Applied Mathematics in the University of Texas. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- LOCK.—EUCLID FOR BEGINNERS.** Being an Introduction to existing Text-books. By Rev. J. B. LOCK, M.A. [In the Press.]
- MAULT.—NATURAL GEOMETRY:** an Introduction to the Logical Study of Mathematics. For Schools and Technical Classes With Explanatory Models based upon the Tachymetrical works of Ed. Lagout. By A. MAULT. 18mo. 1s Models to illustrate the above, in Box, 12s. 6d.
- MILNE AND DAVIS.—GEOMETRICAL CONICS.** Part I. The Parabola. By Rev. J. J. MILNE, M.A., and R. F. DAVIS, M.A. Cr. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- SYLLABUS OF PLANE GEOMETRY** (corresponding to Euclid, Books I.-VI.)—Prepared by the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching. Cr. 8vo. 1s.

- SYLLABUS OF MODERN PLANE GEOMETRY.**—Prepared by the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching Cr. 8vo. Sewed 1s.
- TODHUNTER.—THE ELEMENTS OF EUCLID** By I TODHUNTER, F.R.S 18mo 3s 6d KEY. Cr 8vo 6s 6d
- WILSON.**—Works by Rev. J. M. Wilson, M.A., Head Master of Clifton College  
**ELEMENTARY GEOMETRY. BOOKS I-V** Containing the Subjects of Euclid's first Six Books Following the Syllabus of the Geometrical Association. Ex. fcap. 8vo 4s 6d
- SOLID GEOMETRY AND CONIC SECTIONS.** With Appendices on Transversals and Harmonic Division. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d

### GEOMETRICAL DRAWING.

- EAGLES.—CONSTRUCTIVE GEOMETRY OF PLANE CURVES** By T. H. EAGLES, M.A., Instructor in Geometrical Drawing and Lecturer in Architecture at the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. Cr 8vo 12s
- EDGAR AND PRITCHARD.—NOTE-BOOK ON PRACTICAL SOLID OR DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY** Containing Problems with help for Solutions By J. H. EDGAR and G. S. PRITCHARD 4th Ed., revised by A. MEEZE. Gl 8vo 4s. 6d
- KITCHENER.—A GEOMETRICAL NOTE-BOOK.** Containing Easy Problems in Geometrical Drawing (Preparatory to the Study of Geometry. For the Use of Schools By F. E. KITCHENER, M.A., Head Master of the Newcastle-under-Lyme High School 4to. 2s
- MILLAR.—ELEMENTS OF DESCRIPTIVE GEOMETRY.** By J. B. MILLAR, Civil Engineer, Lecturer on Engineering in the Victoria University, Manchester 2d Ed. Cr 8vo 6s.
- PLANT.—GEOMETRICAL DRAWING** By E. C. PLANT Globe 8vo. *[In preparation]*

### MENSURATION.

- STEVENS.—ELEMENTARY MENSURATION** With Exercises on the Mensuration of Plane and Solid Figures. By F. H. STEVENS, M.A. Gl 8vo *[In preparation]*
- TEBAY.—ELEMENTARY MENSURATION FOR SCHOOLS.** By S. TEBAY Ex. fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- TODHUNTER.—MENSURATION FOR BEGINNERS** By ISAAC TODHUNTER, F.R.S 18mo 2s 6d. KEY By Rev. FR. L. MCCARTHY. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

### TRIGONOMETRY.

- BEASLEY.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PLANE TRIGONOMETRY** With Examples By R. D. BEASLEY, M.A. 9th Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d
- BOTTOMLEY.—FOUR-FIGURE MATHEMATICAL TABLES.** Comprising Logarithmic and Trigonometrical Tables, and Tables of Squares, Square Roots, and Reciprocals By J. T. BOTTOMLEY, M.A., Lecturer in Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow. 8vo. 2s. 6d
- HAYWARD.—THE ALGEBRA OF CO-PLANAR VECTORS AND TRIGONOMETRY.** By R. B. HAYWARD, M.A., F.R.S., Assistant Master at Harrow *[In preparation.]*
- JOHNSON.—A TREATISE ON TRIGONOMETRY.** By W. E. JOHNSON, M.A. late Scholar and Assistant Mathematical Lecturer at King's College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- LOCK.**—Works by Rev. J. B. Lock, M.A., Senior Fellow, Assistant Tutor and Lecturer in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge.
- TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS,** as far as the Solution of Triangles. 3d Ed. Gl 8vo 2s. 6d. KEY Cr. 8vo 6s 6d.
- ELEMENTARY TRIGONOMETRY.** 6th Ed (in this edition the chapter on logarithms has been carefully revised). Gl 8vo. 4s. 6d KEY Cr. 8vo 5s. 6d.



- HIGHER TRIGONOMETRY. 5th Ed. Gl. Svo. 4s. 6d. Both Parts complete in One Volume. Gl Svo 7s 6d
- M'CLELLAND AND PRESTON—A TREATISE ON SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. With applications to Spherical Geometry and numerous Examples. By W J M'CLELLAND, M A, Principal of the Incorporated Society's School, Santry, Dublin, and T PRESTON, M A. Cr Svo. 8s. 6d., or Part I. To the End of Solution of Triangles, 4s 6d Part II, 5s.
- PALMER—TEXT-BOOK OF PRACTICAL LOGARITHMS AND TRIGONOMETRY. By J H PALMER, Headmaster, R.N., H M S. Cambridge, Devonport. Gl Svo. 4s 6d
- SNOWBALL—THE ELEMENTS OF PLANE AND SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. By J. C. SNOWBALL 14th Ed. Cr. Svo. 7s. 6d.
- TODHUNTER.—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F R S  
TRIGONOMETRY FOR BEGINNERS 18mo 2s 6d KEY. Cr Svo 8s. 6d  
PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. Cr. Svo. 5s KEY Cr. Svo 10s 6d.  
A TREATISE ON SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY Cr. Svo. 4s. 6d.
- WOLSTENHOLME—EXAMPLES FOR PRACTICE IN THE USE OF SEVEN-FIGURE LOGARITHMS By JOSEPH WOLSTENHOLME, D Sc, late Professor of Mathematics in the Royal Indian Engineering Coll., Cooper's Hill. Svo. 5s

## ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY (Plane and Solid).

- DYER.—EXERCISES IN ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY. By J. M DYER, M.A., Assistant Master at Eton. Illustrated. Cr Svo. 4s. 6d.
- FERRERS.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON TRILINEAR CO-ORDINATES, the Method of Reciprocal Polars, and the Theory of Projectors By the Rev. N. M. FERRERS, D.D., F R S, Master of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge 4th Ed., revised. Cr. Svo 6s. 6d.
- FROST.—Works by PERCIVAL FROST, D Sc, F R S, Fellow and Mathematical Lecturer at King's College, Cambridge  
AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CURVE TRACING. Svo. 12s.  
SOLID GEOMETRY 3d Ed Demy Svo 16s.  
HINTS FOR THE SOLUTION OF PROBLEMS in the Third Edition of SOLID GEOMETRY. Svo 8s 6d.
- HAYWARD.—THE ELEMENTS OF SOLID GEOMETRY. By R. B HAYWARD, M A., F R S. Gl. Svo [In the Press.]
- JOHNSON.—CURVE TRACING IN CARTESIAN CO-ORDINATES By W. WOOLSEY JOHNSON, Professor of Mathematics at the U.S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland Cr. Svo. 4s. 6d.
- PUCKLE.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CONIC SECTIONS AND ALGEBRAIC GEOMETRY With Numerous Examples and Hints for their Solution. By G. H. PUCKLE, M.A 5th Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. Svo 7s. 6d
- SMITH.—Works by CHARLES SMITH, M.A., Master of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge.  
CONIC SECTIONS. 7th Ed Cr. Svo. 7s 6d.  
SOLUTIONS TO CONIC SECTIONS. Cr. Svo. 10s 6d  
AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SOLID GEOMETRY. 2d Ed Cr Svo 9s 6d.
- TODHUNTER.—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F R S.  
PLANE CO-ORDINATE GEOMETRY, as applied to the Straight Line and the Conic Sections. Cr. Svo. 7s 6d.  
KEY. By C. W. BOURNE, M.A., Headmaster of King's College School. Cr. Svo. 10s 6d.  
EXAMPLES OF ANALYTICAL GEOMETRY OF THREE DIMENSIONS. New Ed., revised. Cr. Svo. 4s

## PROBLEMS AND QUESTIONS IN MATHEMATICS.

**ARMY PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION, 1882-1889**, Specimens of Papers set at the With Answers to the Mathematical Questions Subjects Arithmetic, Algebra, Euclid, Geometrical Drawing, Geography, French, English Dictation Cr 8vo 8s 6d

**CAMBRIDGE SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS AND RIDERS, WITH SOLUTIONS:-**

1875—PROBLEMS AND RIDERS By A. G. GREENHILL, F.R.S. Cr 8vo. 8s 6d.

1878—SOLUTIONS OF SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS. By the Mathematical Moderators and Examiners Edited by J. W. L. GLAISHER, F.R.S., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge 12s

**CHRISTIE**.—A COLLECTION OF ELEMENTARY TEST-QUESTIONS IN PURE AND MIXED MATHEMATICS, with Answers and Appendices on Synthetic Division, and on the Solution of Numerical Equations by Horner's Method By JAMES R. CHRISTIE, F.R.S. Cr 8vo 8s 6d.

**MILNE**.—Works by Rev JOHN J. MILNE, Private Tutor.

**WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS**. With Notes intended for the use of Students preparing for Mathematical Scholarships, and for Junior Members of the Universities who are reading for Mathematical Honours. Pott 8vo 4s 6d.

**SOLUTIONS TO WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS**. Cr 8vo. 10s. 6d

**COMPANION TO WEEKLY PROBLEM PAPERS**. Cr 8vo. 10s 6d

**SANDHURST MATHEMATICAL PAPERS**, for admission into the Royal Military College, 1881-1889. Edited by E. J. BROOKSMITH, B.A., Instructor in Mathematics at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich Cr 8vo. [In the Press]

**WOOLWICH MATHEMATICAL PAPERS**, for Admission into the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 1880-1888 inclusive. Edited by E. J. BROOKSMITH, B.A. Cr 8vo 6s

**WOLSTENHOLME**.—Works by JOSEPH WOLSTENHOLME, D.Sc., late Professor of Mathematics in the Royal Engineering Coll. Cooper's Hill

**MATHEMATICAL PROBLEMS**, on Subjects included in the First and Second Divisions of the Schedule of Subjects for the Cambridge Mathematical Tripos Examination. New Ed, greatly enlarged. 8vo. 18s.

**EXAMPLES FOR PRACTICE IN THE USE OF SEVEN-FIGURE LOGARITHMS**. 8vo. 5s.

## HIGHER PURE MATHEMATICS.

**AIRY**.—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal.

**ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PARTIAL DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS**. With Diagrams. 2d Ed. Cr 8vo. 5s. 6d.

**ON THE ALGEBRAICAL AND NUMERICAL THEORY OF ERRORS OF OBSERVATIONS AND THE COMBINATION OF OBSERVATIONS**. 2d. Ed, revised. Cr 8vo. 6s. 6d

**BOOLE**.—THE CALCULUS OF FINITE DIFFERENCES. By G. BOOLE. 3d Ed., revised by J. F. MOULTON, Q.C. Cr 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**CARL**.—A TREATISE ON THE CALCULUS OF VARIATIONS By LEWIS B. CARL. Arranged with the purpose of introducing, as well as illustrating, its Principles to the Reader by means of Problems, and Designed to present in all Important Particulars a Complete View of the Present State of the Science. 8vo. 21s.

**EDWARDS**.—THE DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS. By JOSEPH EDWARDS, M.A., With Applications and numerous Examples Cr 8vo. 10s. 6d

**FERRERS**.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SPHERICAL HARMONICS, AND SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH THEM. By Rev. N. M. FERRERS, D.D., F.R.S., Master of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Cr 8vo. 7s. 6d.

- FORSYTH**—A TREATISE ON DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS. By ANDREW RUSSELL FORSYTH, F.R.S., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2d Ed. 8vo. 14s.
- FROST**—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON CURVE TRACING. By PERCIVAL FROST, M.A., D.Sc. 8vo. 12s.
- GREENHILL**—DIFFERENTIAL AND INTEGRAL CALCULUS. By A. G. GREENHILL, Professor of Mathematics to the Senior Class of Artillery Officers, Woolwich. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- JOHNSON**—Works by WILLIAM WOOLSEY JOHNSON, Professor of Mathematics at the U.S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland.
- INTEGRAL CALCULUS, an Elementary Treatise on the; Founded on the Method of Rates or Fluxions. 8vo. 9s.
- CURVE TRACING IN CARTESIAN CO-ORDINATES. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- A TREATISE ON ORDINARY AND DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS. Ex. cr. 8vo. 15s.
- KELLAND AND TAIT**—INTRODUCTION TO QUATERNIONS, with numerous examples. By P. KELLAND and P. G. TAIT, Professors in the Department of Mathematics in the University of Edinburgh. 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- KEMPE**—HOW TO DRAW A STRAIGHT LINE: a Lecture on Linkages. By A. B. KEMPE. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- KNOX**—DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS FOR BEGINNERS. By ALEXANDER KNOX. Fcap. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- MERRIMAN**—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE METHOD OF LEAST SQUARES. By MANSFIELD MERRIMAN, Professor of Civil Engineering at Lehigh University, U.S.A. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- MUIR**—Works by THOS. MUIR, Mathematical Master in the High School of Glasgow.
- A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF DETERMINANTS. With graduated sets of Examples. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- THE THEORY OF DETERMINANTS IN THE HISTORICAL ORDER OF ITS DEVELOPMENT. Part I. Determinants in General. Leibnitz (1693) to Cayley (1841). 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- RICE AND JOHNSON**—DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS, an Elementary Treatise on the; Founded on the Method of Rates or Fluxions. By J. M. RICE, Professor of Mathematics in the United States Navy, and W. W. JOHNSON, Professor of Mathematics at the United States Naval Academy. 3d Ed., revised and corrected. 8vo. 18s. Abridged Ed. 9s.
- TODHUNTER**—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F.R.S.
- AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF EQUATIONS. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- A TREATISE ON THE DIFFERENTIAL CALCULUS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- A TREATISE ON THE INTEGRAL CALCULUS AND ITS APPLICATIONS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. KEY. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PROBABILITY, from the time of Pascal to that of Laplace. 8vo. 18s.
- AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON LAPLACE'S, LAMÉ'S, AND BESSEL'S FUNCTIONS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

### MECHANICS: Statics, Dynamics, Hydrostatics, Hydrodynamics. (See also Physics.)

- ALEXANDER AND THOMSON**—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. By Prof. T. ALEXANDER, and A. W. THOMSON. Part II. Transverse Stress. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- BALL**—EXPERIMENTAL MECHANICS. A Course of Lectures delivered at the Royal College of Science for Ireland. By Sir R. S. BALL, F.R.S. 2d Ed. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

- CHISHOLM**—THE SCIENCE OF WEIGHING AND MEASURING, AND THE STANDARDS OF MEASURE AND WEIGHT By H. W. CHISHOLM, Warden of the Standards. Illustrated Cr. 8vo. 4s 6d.
- CLARKE**—A TABLE OF SPECIFIC GRAVITY FOR SOLIDS AND LIQUIDS (Constants of Nature. Part I) New Ed., revised and enlarged By F. W. CLARKE, Chief Chemist, U.S. Geological Survey. 8vo 12s 6d (Published for the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, U.S.A.)
- CLIFFORD**—THE ELEMENTS OF DYNAMIC An Introduction to the Study of Motion and Rest in Solid and Fluid Bodies By W. K. CLIFFORD Part I—Kinematic Cr. 8vo. Books I—III. 7s. 6d.; Book IV and Appendix, 6s.
- COTTERILL**—APPLIED MECHANICS: an Elementary General Introduction to the Theory of Structures and Machines By J. H. COTTERILL, F.R.S., Professor of Applied Mechanics in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. 8vo. 18s.
- COTTERILL AND SLADE**—ELEMENTARY MANUAL OF APPLIED MECHANICS By Prof. J. H. COTTERILL and J. H. SLADE Cr. 8vo. [In the Press]
- DYNAMICS, SYLLABUS OF ELEMENTARY** Part I Linear Dynamics. With an Appendix on the Meanings of the Symbols in Physical Equations Prepared by the Association for the Improvement of Geometrical Teaching 4to. 1s.
- GANGUILLET AND KUTTER**—A GENERAL FORMULA FOR THE UNIFORM FLOW OF WATER IN RIVERS AND OTHER CHANNELS. By E. GANGUILLET and W. R. KUTTER, Engineers in Berne, Switzerland. Translated from the German, with numerous Additions, including Tables and Diagrams, and the Elements of over 1200 Gaugings of Rivers, Small Channels, and Pipes in English Measure, by RUDOLPH HERRING, Assoc. Am. Soc. C.E., M. Inst. C.E., and JOHN C. TRAUTWINE Jun., Assoc. Am. Soc. C.E., Assoc. Inst. C.E. 8vo. 17s.
- GREAVES**—Works by JOHN GREAVES, M.A., Fellow and Mathematical Lecturer at Christ's College, Cambridge
- STATICS FOR BEGINNERS. Gl. 8vo 3s 6d.
- A TREATISE ON ELEMENTARY STATICS 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s 6d.
- HICKS**—ELEMENTARY DYNAMICS OF PARTICLES AND SOLIDS. By W. M. HICKS, Principal and Professor of Mathematics and Physics, Firth College, Sheffield. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- JELLETT**—A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF FRICTION By JOHN H. JELLETT, B.D., late Provost of Trinity College, Dublin. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- KENNEDY**—THE MECHANICS OF MACHINERY. By A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- LOCK**—Works by Rev. J. B. Lock, M.A.
- ELEMENTARY STATICS. 2d Ed. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- DYNAMICS FOR BEGINNERS. 3d Ed. Gl. 8vo. 4s 6d.
- MACGREGOR**—KINEMATICS AND DYNAMICS. An Elementary Treatise. By J. G. MACGREGOR, D.Sc., Munro Professor of Physics in Dalhousie College, Halifax, Nova Scotia. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo 10s. 6d.
- PARKINSON**—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON MECHANICS By S. PARKINSON, D.D., F.R.S., late Tutor and Praelector of St. John's College, Cambridge. 6th Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo. 9s. 6d.
- PIRIE**—LESSONS ON RIGID DYNAMICS. By Rev. G. PIRIE, M.A., Professor of Mathematics in the University of Aberdeen. Cr. 8vo 6s.
- REULEAUX**—THE KINEMATICS OF MACHINERY. Outlines of a Theory of Machines. By Prof. F. REULEAUX. Translated and Edited by Prof. A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. 21s.
- ROUTE**—Works by EDWARD JOHN ROUTE, D.Sc., LL.D., F.R.S., Hon. Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge.
- A TREATISE ON THE DYNAMICS OF THE SYSTEM OF RIGID BODIES. With numerous Examples. Fourth and enlarged Edition. Two Vols. 8vo. Vol. I.—Elementary Parts. 14s. Vol. II.—The Advanced Parts. 14s.
- STABILITY OF A GIVEN STATE OF MOTION, PARTICULARLY STEADY MOTION.** Adams Prize Essay for 1877. 8vo 8s. 6d.
- SANDERSON**—HYDROSTATICS FOR BEGINNERS. By F. W. SANDERSON, M.A., Assistant Master at Dulwich College. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- TAIT AND STEELE.**—A TREATISE ON DYNAMICS OF A PARTICLE. By Professor TAIT, M.A., and W. J. STEELE, B.A. 6th Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo 12s
- TODHUNTER.**—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F.R.S.
- MECHANICS FOR BEGINNERS** 18mo 4s 6d. KEY Cr. 8vo 6s 6d
- A TREATISE ON ANALYTICAL STATICS.** 5th Ed. Edited by Prof. J. D. EVERETT, F.R.S. Cr. 8vo 10s. 6d.

**PHYSICS: Sound, Light, Heat, Electricity, Elasticity, Attractions, etc. (See also Mechanics.)**

- AIRY.**—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal.
- ON SOUND AND ATMOSPHERIC VIBRATIONS.** With the Mathematical Elements of Music. 2d Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo 9s
- A TREATISE ON MAGNETISM.** Cr. 8vo. 9s. 6d.
- GRAVITATION: an Elementary Explanation of the Principal Perturbations in the Solar System** 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo 7s. 6d.
- CLAUSIUS.**—MECHANICAL THEORY OF HEAT. By R. CLAUSIUS. Translated by W. R. BROWNE, M.A. Cr. 8vo 10s 6d.
- CUMMING.**—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THEORY OF ELECTRICITY. By LINNEUS CUMMING, M.A., Assistant Master at Rugby. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 8s 6d.
- DANIELL.**—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES OF PHYSICS By ALFRED DANIELL, D.Sc. Illustrated 2d Ed., revised and enlarged. Svo. 21s.
- DAY.**—ELECTRIC LIGHT ARITHMETIC By R. E. DAY, Evening Lecturer in Experimental Physics at King's College, London. Pott 8vo 2s
- EVERETT.**—UNITS AND PHYSICAL CONSTANTS. By J. D. EVERETT, F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy, Queen's College, Belfast. 2d Ed. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 5s.
- FERRERS.**—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SPHERICAL HARMONICS, and Subjects connected with them. By Rev N. M. FERRERS, D.D., F.R.S., Master of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d
- FESSENDEN.**—A SCHOOL CLASS-BOOK OF PHYSICS. By C. FESSENDEN. Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- GRAY.**—THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. By A. GRAY, F.R.S.E., Professor of Physics in the University College of North Wales. Two Vols. Cr. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d. [Vol. II. In the Press.]
- ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM.** 2d Ed., revised and greatly enlarged. Fcap. 8vo. 5s 6d.
- IBBETSON.**—THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PERFECTLY ELASTIC SOLIDS, with a Short Account of Viscous Fluids. By W. J. IBBETSON, late Senior Scholar of Clare College, Cambridge. 8vo 21s
- JONES.**—EXAMPLES IN PHYSICS. By D. E. JONES, B.Sc., Professor of Physics in the University College of Wales, Aberystwyth. Fcap. 8vo 3s 6d.
- SOUND, LIGHT, AND HEAT.** An Elementary Text-Book. With Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo [In the Press]
- LODGE.**—MODERN VIEWS OF ELECTRICITY. By OLIVER J. LODGE, F.R.S., Professor of Experimental Physics in University College, Liverpool. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo 6s. 6d
- LOEWY.**—Works by B. LOEWY, Examiner in Experimental Physics at the College of Preceptors.
- QUESTIONS AND EXAMPLES ON EXPERIMENTAL PHYSICS: Sound, Light, Heat, Electricity, and Magnetism.** Fcap. 8vo. 2s.
- A GRADUATED COURSE OF NATURAL SCIENCE FOR ELEMENTARY AND TECHNICAL SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES.** In Three Parts. Part I. FIRST YEAR'S COURSE. Gl. 8vo. 2s.
- LUPTON.**—NUMERICAL TABLES AND CONSTANTS IN ELEMENTARY SCIENCE. By S. LUPTON, M.A., late Assistant Master at Harrow. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

- MACFARLANE.—PHYSICAL ARITHMETIC.** By A. MACFARLANE, D Sc, late Examiner in Mathematics at the University of Edinburgh. Cr. 8vo 7s. 6d.
- MAYER.—SOUND.** a Series of Simple, Entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Sound. By A. M. MAYER, Professor of Physics in the Stevens Institute of Technology, Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- MAYER AND BARNARD.—LIGHT.** a Series of Simple, Entertaining, and Inexpensive Experiments in the Phenomena of Light. By A. M. MAYER and C. BARNARD. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- MOLLOY.—GLEANINGS IN SCIENCE:** Popular Lectures on Scientific Subjects By the Rev. GERALD MOLLOY, D Sc., Rector of the Catholic University of Ireland. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- NEWTON.—PRINCIPIA.** Edited by Prof. Sir W. THOMSON and Prof. BLACKBURN. 4to 31s. 6d.
- THE FIRST THREE SECTIONS OF NEWTON'S PRINCIPIA.** With Notes and Illustrations. Also a Collection of Problems, principally intended as Examples of Newton's Methods. By P. FROST, M.A., D Sc. 3d. Ed. 8vo. 12s.
- PARKINSON.—A TREATISE ON OPTICS.** By S. PARKINSON, D.D., F.R.S., late Tutor and Prælector of St. John's College, Cambridge. 4th Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo 10s. 6d.
- PEABODY.—THERMODYNAMICS OF THE STEAM-ENGINE AND OTHER HEAT-ENGINES.** By CECIL H. PEABODY, Associate Professor of Steam Engineering, Massachusetts Institute of Technology. 8vo. 21s.
- PERRY.—STEAM:** an Elementary Treatise. By JOHN PERRY, Professor of Mechanical Engineering and Applied Mechanics at the Technical College, Finsbury. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- PRESTON.—A TREATISE ON THE THEORY OF LIGHT.** By THOMAS PRESTON, M.A. Illustrated. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- RAYLEIGH.—THE THEORY OF SOUND.** By Lord Rayleigh, F.R.S. 8vo. Vol. I. 12s. 6d. Vol. II. 12s. 6d. [Vol. III. In the Press.]
- SHANN.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON HEAT, IN RELATION TO STEAM AND THE STEAM-ENGINE.** By G. SHANN, M.A. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- SPOTTISWOODE.—POLARISATION OF LIGHT.** By the late W. SPOTTISWOODE, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- STEWART.—Works by BALFOUR STEWART, F.R.S.,** late Langworthy Professor of Physics in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester.
- PRIMER OF PHYSICS** Illustrated. With Questions. 18mo. 1s.
- LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSICS** Illustrated. Fcap 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- QUESTIONS.** By Prof. T. H. CORE. Fcap 8vo. 2s.
- STEWART AND GEE.—LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSICS.** By BALFOUR STEWART, F.R.S., and W. W. HALDANE GEE, B.Sc. Cr. 8vo. Vol. I. GENERAL PHYSICAL PROCESSES. 6s. Vol. II. ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 7s. 6d. [Vol. III. OPTICS, HEAT, and SOUND. In the Press.]
- PRACTICAL PHYSICS FOR SCHOOLS AND THE JUNIOR STUDENTS OF COLLEGES.** 6d. 8vo. Vol. I. ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. 2s. 6d. [Vol. II. OPTICS, HEAT, and SOUND. In the Press.]
- STOKES.—ON LIGHT.** Burnett Lectures, delivered in Aberdeen in 1833-4-5. By SIR G. G. STOKES, F.R.S., Lucasian Professor of Mathematics in the University of Cambridge. First Course: ON THE NATURE OF LIGHT. Second Course: ON LIGHT AS A MEANS OF INVESTIGATION. Third Course: ON THE BENEFICIAL EFFECTS OF LIGHT. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- \*. \* The 2d and 3d Courses may be had separately. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.
- STONE.—AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON SOUND.** By W. H. STONE. Illustrated. Fcp 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- TAIT.—HEAT.** By P. G. TAIT, Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Edinburgh. Cr. 8vo 6s.
- TAYLOR.—SOUND AND MUSIC.** An Elementary Treatise on the Physical Constitution of Musical Sounds and Harmony, including the Chief Acoustical Discoveries of Professor Helmholtz. By SEDLEY TAYLOR, M.A. Illustrated. 2d Ed. Fcp. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

**THOMPSON.**—**ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM.** By SILVANUS P. THOMPSON, Principal and Professor of Physics in the Technical College, Finsbury. Illustrated. New Ed., revised. Fcap 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
**THOMSON.**—Works by J. J. THOMSON, Professor of Experimental Physics in the University of Cambridge

**A TREATISE ON THE MOTION OF VORTEX RINGS.** Adams Prize Essay, 1882 8vo 6s

**APPLICATIONS OF DYNAMICS TO PHYSICS AND CHEMISTRY.** Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d.

**THOMSON.**—Works by Sir W. THOMSON, F.R.S., Professor of Natural Philosophy in the University of Glasgow

**ELECTROSTATICS AND MAGNETISM, REPRINTS OF PAPERS ON.** 2d Ed. 8vo 18s

**POPULAR LECTURES AND ADDRESSES** 3 Vols. Illustrated Cr. 8vo. Vol. I. CONSTITUTION OF MATTER 6s.

**TODHUNTER.**—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F.R.S.

**NATURAL PHILOSOPHY FOR BEGINNERS.** Part I. The properties of Solid and Fluid Bodies 18mo. 3s 6d Part II. Sound, Light, and Heat 18mo. 3s 6d.

**AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON LAPLACE'S, LAMÉ'S, AND BESSEL'S FUNCTIONS.** Crown 8vo. 10s 6d.

**A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORIES OF ATTRACTION, AND THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH,** from the time of Newton to that of Laplace. 2 vols. 8vo 24s.

**TURNER.**—**A COLLECTION OF EXAMPLES ON HEAT AND ELECTRICITY.** By H. H. TURNER, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d.

**WRIGHT.**—**LIGHT.** A Course of Experimental Optics, chiefly with the Lantern. By LEWIS WRIGHT. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

## ASTRONOMY.

**AIRY.**—Works by Sir G. B. AIRY, K.C.B., formerly Astronomer-Royal.

**POPULAR ASTRONOMY.** 18mo. 4s 6d.

**GRAVITATION:** an Elementary Explanation of the Principal Perturbations in the Solar System. 2d Ed Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**CHEYNE.**—**AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE PLANETARY THEORY.** By O. H. H. CHEYNE. With Problems. 3d Ed Edited by Rev A. FRENCHMAN M.A., F.R.A.S. Cr 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**FORBES.**—**TRANSIT OF VENUS.** By G. FORBES, Professor of Natural Philosophy in the Andersonian University, Glasgow Illustrated Cr. 8vo 8s. 6d.

**GODFRAY.**—Works by HUGH GODFRAY, M.A., Mathematical Lecturer at Pembroke College, Cambridge.

**A TREATISE ON ASTRONOMY.** 4th Ed. 8vo. 12s. 6d

**AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON THE LUNAR THEORY,** with a brief Sketch of the Problem up to the time of Newton 2d Ed, revised. Cr. 8vo. 5s 6d.

**LOCKYER.**—Works by J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S

**PRIMER OF ASTRONOMY** Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.

**ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY.**—With Spectra of the Sun, Stars, and Nebulae, and numerous Illustrations. 36th Thousand. Revised throughout. Fcap. 8vo. 5s 6d.

**QUESTIONS ON LOCKYER'S ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN ASTRONOMY.** By J. FORBES ROBERTSON. 18mo 1s 6d

**THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SUN** Illustrated. 8vo. 14s.

**THE METEORIC HYPOTHESIS.** Illustrated. 8vo

[In the Press.

**THE EVOLUTION OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH** Cr 8vo. Illustrated.

[In the Press.

**NEWCOMB.**—**POPULAR ASTRONOMY.** By S. NEWCOMB, LL.D., Professor U.S. Naval Observatory Illustrated. 2d Ed, revised. 8vo. 18s

## HISTORICAL.

- BALL** — A SHORT ACCOUNT OF THE HISTORY OF MATHEMATICS By W R BALL. Cr 8vo 10s 6d
- TODHUNTER**.—Works by ISAAC TODHUNTER, F R S  
 A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORY OF PROBABILITY from the time of Pascal to that of Laplace 8vo. 18s  
 A HISTORY OF THE MATHEMATICAL THEORIES OF ATTRACTION, AND THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH, from the time of Newton to that of Laplace 2 vols. 8vo. 24s.

## NATURAL SCIENCES.

Chemistry; Physical Geography, Geology, and Mineralogy; Biology; Medicine.

(FOR MECHANICS, PHYSICS, AND ASTRONOMY, see  
 MATHEMATICS.)

## CHEMISTRY.

- ARMSTRONG** —A MANUAL OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. By HENRY ARMSTRONG, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the City and Guilds of London Technical Institute. Cr. 8vo. [In preparation]
- COHEN** —THE OWENS COLLEGE COURSE OF PRACTICAL ORGANIC CHEMISTRY By JULIUS B COHEN, Ph.D., Assistant Lecturer on Chemistry in the Owens College, Manchester. With a Preface by Sir HENRY ROSCOE, F.R.S., and C SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S Fcap 8vo. 2s 6d.
- COOKE** —ELEMENTS OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS. By JOSIAH P COOKE, JUN. Erving Professor of Chemistry and Mineralogy in Harvard University. 4th Ed. 8vo. 21s.
- FLEISCHER** —A SYSTEM OF VOLUMETRIC ANALYSIS. By EMIL FLEISCHER Translated, with Notes and Additions, by M. M. P. MUIR, F.R.S.E. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo 7s. 6d.
- FRANKLAND**.—A HANDBOOK OF AGRICULTURAL CHEMICAL ANALYSIS. By P. F. FRANKLAND, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in University College, Dundee. Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d.
- HARTLEY**.—A COURSE OF QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS FOR STUDENTS. By W. NOEL HARTLEY, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry and of Applied Chemistry, Science and Art Department, Royal College of Science, Dublin. Gl. 8vo. 5s.
- HOORS** —PRACTICAL METALLURGY AND ASSAYING A Text-book for the use of Teachers, Students, and Assayers By ARTHUR H HOORS, Principal of the School of Metallurgy, Birmingham and Midland Institute Illustrated. Gl 8vo 6s.
- A TEXT-BOOK OF ELEMENTARY METALLURGY FOR THE USE OF STUDENTS.** To which is added an Appendix of Examination Questions, embracing the whole of the Questions set in the three stages of the subject by the Science and Art Department for the past twenty years. By the Same. Gl 8vo. 4s.
- IRON AND STEEL MANUFACTURE.** A Text-Book for Beginners. By the Same. Illustrated. Gl. 8vo. 3s 6d.
- MIXED METALS AND METALLIC ALLOYS.** By the Same. [In the Press.]
- JONES**.—THE OWENS COLLEGE JUNIOR COURSE OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY. By FRANCIS JONES, F.R.S.E., Chemical Master at the Grammar School, Manchester. With Preface by Sir HENRY ROSCOE, F R S Illustrated. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.



- QUESTIONS ON CHEMISTRY A Series of Problems and Exercises in Inorganic and Organic Chemistry. By the Same. Fcap 8vo 3s.
- LANDAUER.—BLOWPIPE ANALYSIS By J LANDAUER Authorised English Edition by J TAYLOR and W E. KAY, of Owens College, Manchester  
[New Edition in Preparation]
- LOCKYER.—THE CHEMISTRY OF THE SUN By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S. Illustrated 8vo 14s.
- LUPTON.—CHEMICAL ARITHMETIC. With 1200 Problems. By S LUPTON, M.A. 2d Ed., revised and abridged Fcap 8vo. 4s 6d
- MELDOLA.—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY By RAPHAEL MELDOLA, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Technical College, Finsbury Cr 8vo 6s.
- MEYER. HISTORY OF CHEMISTRY. By ERNST VON MEYER. Translated by GEORGE MCGOWAN, Ph.D. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- MIXTER.—AN ELEMENTARY TEXT-BOOK OF CHEMISTRY By WILLIAM G. MIXTER, Professor of Chemistry in the Sheffield Scientific School of Yale College 2d and revised Ed. Cr 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- MUIR.—PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS. Specially arranged for the first M.B. Course. By M. M. P. MUIR, F.R.S.E., Fellow and Practitioner in Chemistry at Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. 1s 6d.
- MUIR AND WILSON.—THE ELEMENTS OF THERMAL CHEMISTRY. By M. M. P. MUIR, F.R.S.E.; assisted by D. M. WILSON. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- OSTWALD.—TEXT-BOOK OF GENERAL CHEMISTRY. By Prof. OSTWALD. Translated by JAMES WALKER 8vo. [In the Press.]
- RAMSAY.—EXPERIMENTAL PROOFS OF CHEMICAL THEORY FOR BEGINNERS. By WILLIAM RAMSAY, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in University College, London. Pott 8vo 2s 6d.
- REMSEN.—Works by IRA REMSEN, Professor of Chemistry in the Johns Hopkins University, U.S.A.
- COMPOUNDS OF CARBON: or, Organic Chemistry, an Introduction to the Study of. Cr 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF CHEMISTRY (INORGANIC CHEMISTRY) Cr 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- THE ELEMENTS OF CHEMISTRY. A Text Book for Beginners. Fcap. 8vo 2s. 6d.
- A TEXT-BOOK OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. 8vo. 16s.
- ROSCOE.—Works by SIR HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., formerly Professor of Chemistry in the Owens College, Victoria University, Manchester.
- PRIMER OF CHEMISTRY. Illustrated. With Questions. 18mo. 1s.
- LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY, INORGANIC AND ORGANIC. With Illustrations and Chromolitho of the Solar Spectrum, and of the Alkalies and Alkaline Earths. Fcap 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- ROSCOE AND SCHORLEMMER.—INORGANIC AND ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. A Complete Treatise on Inorganic and Organic Chemistry. By SIR HENRY E. ROSCOE, F.R.S., and Prof. C. SCHORLEMMER, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo
- Vols I and II. INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. Vol. I.—The Non-Metallic Elements 2d Ed. 21s. Vol. II Part I.—Metals. 18s. Part II.—Metals. 18s.
- VOL III.—ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. THE CHEMISTRY OF THE HYDROCARBONS and their Derivatives Five Parts. Parts I, II, and IV. 21s. Parts III and V. 18s. each.
- ROSCOE AND SCHUSTER.—SPECTRUM ANALYSIS. Lectures delivered in 1868 By Sir Henry Roscoe, F.R.S. 4th Ed., revised and considerably enlarged by the Author and by A SCHUSTER, F.R.S., Ph.D., Professor of Applied Mathematics in the Owens College, Victoria University. With Appendices, Illustrations, and Plates. 8vo. 21s.
- THORPE.—A SERIES OF CHEMICAL PROBLEMS, prepared with Special Reference to Sir Henry Roscoe's Lessons in Elementary Chemistry, by T. E. THORPE, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Normal School of Science, South Kensington, adapted for the Preparation of Students for the Government, Science, and Society of Arts Examinations. With a Preface by Sir H. E. Roscoe, F.R.S. New Ed., with Key. 18mo. 2s.

- THORPE AND RÜCKER**—A TREATISE ON CHEMICAL PHYSICS. By Prof. T. E. THORPE, F.R.S., and Prof. A. W. RÜCKER, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo  
[In preparation]  
**WRIGHT**—METALS AND THEIR CHIEF INDUSTRIAL APPLICATIONS. By C. ALDER WRIGHT, Lecturer on Chemistry in St. Mary's Hospital School. Ex. fcap 8vo 8s. 6d

## PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY, GEOLOGY, AND MINERALOGY.

- BLANFORD**—THE RUDIMENTS OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY FOR THE USE OF INDIAN SCHOOLS; with a Glossary of Technical Terms employed. By H. F. BLANFORD, F.G.S. Illustrated. Cr 8vo 2s. 6d.  
**FERREL**—A POPULAR TREATISE ON THE WINDS. Comprising the General Motions of the Atmosphere, Monsoons, Cyclones, Tornados, Waterspouts, Hailstorms, &c. By WILLIAM FERREL, M.A., Member of the American National Academy of Sciences. 8vo 18s.  
**FISHER**—PHYSICS OF THE EARTH'S CRUST. By the Rev. OSMOND FISHER, M.A., F.G.S., Hon. Fellow of King's College, London. 2d Ed., altered and enlarged. 8vo. 12s  
**GEIKIE**—Works by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, LL.D., F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of Great Britain and Ireland.  
**PRIMER OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY**. Illustrated. With Questions. 18mo 1s.  
**ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY**. Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo 4s. 6d. **QUESTIONS ON THE SAME**. 1s. 6d.  
**PRIMER OF GEOLOGY**. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.  
**CLASS BOOK OF GEOLOGY**. Illustrated. New and Cheaper Edition.  
**TEXT-BOOK OF GEOLOGY**. Illustrated. 2d Ed., 7th Thousand, revised and enlarged 8vo 28s.  
**OUTLINES OF FIELD GEOLOGY**. Illustrated Ex. fcap 8vo 8s 6d  
**THE SCENERY AND GEOLOGY OF SCOTLAND, VIEWED IN CONNEXION WITH ITS PHYSICAL GEOLOGY**. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 12s 6d.  
**HUXLEY**—PHYSIOGRAPHY. An Introduction to the Study of Nature. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S. Illustrated. New and Cheaper Edition. Cr. 8vo. 6s.  
**LOCKYER**—OUTLINES OF PHYSIOGRAPHY—THE MOVEMENTS OF THE EARTH. By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S., Examiner in Physiography for the Science and Art Department Illustrated. Cr 8vo Sewed, 1s 6d.  
**PHILLIPS**—A TREATISE ON ORE DEPOSITS By J. ARTHUR PHILLIPS, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. 25s.  
**ROSENBUSCH AND IDDINGS**—MICROSCOPICAL PHYSIOGRAPHY OF THE ROCK-MAKING MINERALS AN AID TO THE MICROSCOPICAL STUDY OF ROCKS. By H. ROSENBUSCH. Translated and Abridged by J. P. IDDINGS. Illustrated 8vo. 24s.

## BIOLOGY.

- ALLEN**—ON THE COLOURS OF FLOWERS, as Illustrated in the British Flora By GRANT ALLEN. Illustrated Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d  
**BALFOUR**—A TREATISE ON COMPARATIVE EMBRYOLOGY. By F. M. BALFOUR, F.R.S., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge. Illustrated. 2d Ed., reprinted without alteration from the 1st Ed. 2 vols 8vo. Vol. I. 18s. Vol. II. 21s.  
**BALFOUR AND WARD**—A GENERAL TEXT-BOOK OF BOTANY. By ISAAC BAYLEY BALFOUR, F.R.S., Professor of Botany in the University of Edinburgh, and H. MARSHALL WARD, F.R.S., Professor of Botany in the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. 8vo [In preparation]  
**BETTANY**—FIRST LESSONS IN PRACTICAL BOTANY. By G. T. BETTANY. 18mo. 1s.

- BOWER.**—A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN BOTANY. By F. O. BOWER, D.Sc., Regius Professor of Botany in the University of Glasgow. Cr 8vo. 10s 6d
- CHURCH AND SCOTT.**—MANUAL OF VEGETABLE PHYSIOLOGY. By Professor A. H. Church, and D. H. Scott, D.Sc., Lecturer in the Normal School of Science. Illustrated. Cr 8vo. [In preparation.]
- COPE.**—THE ORIGIN OF THE FITTEST. Essays on Evolution. By E. D. COPE, M.A., Ph.D. 8vo 12s 6d
- COUES.**—FIELD ORNITHOLOGY AND GENERAL ORNITHOLOGY. By ELLIOTT COUES, M.A. Illustrated. 8vo. [In the Press]
- DARWIN.**—MEMORIAL NOTICES OF CHARLES DARWIN, F.R.S., &c. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., G. J. ROMANES, F.R.S., ARCHIBALD GRIKIE, F.R.S., and W. T. HISHELTON DYER, F.R.S. Reprinted from *Nature* With a Portrait. Cr 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- EDMER.**—ORGANIC EVOLUTION AS THE RESULT OF THE INHERITANCE OF ACQUIRED CHARACTERS ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF ORGANIC GROWTH. By Dr G. H. THEODOR EDMER. Translated by J. T. CUNNINGHAM, F.R.S.E., late Fellow of University College, Oxford. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- FEARNLEY.**—A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL HISTOLOGY. By WILLIAM FEARNLEY. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- FLOWER AND GADOW.**—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE OSTEOLOGY OF THE MAMMALIA. By W. H. FLOWER, F.R.S., Director of the Natural History Departments of the British Museum. Illustrated. 8d. Revised with the assistance of HANS GADOW, Ph.D., Lecturer on the Advanced Morphology of Vertebrates in the University of Cambridge. Cr 8vo. 10s. 6d
- FOSTER.**—Works by MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., Professor of Physiology in the University of Cambridge
- PRIMER OF PHYSIOLOGY.** Illustrated. 18mo. 1s
- A TEXT-BOOK OF PHYSIOLOGY.** Illustrated. 5th Ed. largely revised. In Three Parts. 8vo. Part I. comprising Book I. Blood—The Tissues of Movement, The Vascular Mechanism 10s 6d Part II., comprising Book II The Tissues of Chemical Action, with their Respective Mechanisms—Nutrition. 10s 6d. [Part III. In the Press.]
- FOSTER AND BALFOUR.**—THE ELEMENTS OF EMBRYOLOGY. By Prof. MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., and the late F. M. BALFOUR, F.R.S., Professor of Animal Morphology in the University of Cambridge. 2d Ed., revised. Edited by A. SEDGWICK, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge, and W. HEAPE, M.A., late Demonstrator in the Morphological Laboratory of the University of Cambridge. Illustrated. Cr 8vo. 10s 6d.
- FOSTER AND LANGLEY.**—A COURSE OF ELEMENTARY PRACTICAL PHYSIOLOGY AND HISTOLOGY. By Prof. MICHAEL FOSTER, M.D., and J. N. LANGLEY, F.R.S., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 6th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d.
- GAMGEE.**—A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY OF THE ANIMAL BODY. Including an Account of the Chemical Changes occurring in Disease. By A. GAMGEE, M.D., F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. Vol. I. 18s.
- GOODALE.**—PHYSIOLOGICAL BOTANY. I. Outlines of the Histology of Phenogamous Plants. II. Vegetable Physiology. By GEORGE LINCOLN GOODALE, M.A., M.D., Professor of Botany in Harvard University. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- GRAY.**—STRUCTURAL BOTANY, OR ORGANOGRAPHY ON THE BASIS OF MORPHOLOGY. To which are added the Principles of Taxonomy and Phytography, and a Glossary of Botanical Terms. By Prof. ASA GRAY, LL.D. 8vo. 10s 6d.
- THE SCIENTIFIC PAPERS OF ASA GRAY.** Selected by C. SPRAGUE SARGENT. 2 vols. Vol. I. Reviews of Works on Botany and Related Subjects, 1834-1887. Vol. II. Essays, Biographical Sketches, 1841-1886. 8vo. 21s
- HAMILTON.**—A SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGY. By D. J. HAMILTON, F.R.S.E., Professor of Pathological Anatomy in the University of Aberdeen. Illustrated. 8vo. Vol. I. 25s.

- HOOKE**.—Works by Sir JOSEPH HOOKE, F.R.S., &c  
**PRIMER OF BOTANY** Illustrated 18mo 1s  
**THE STUDENT'S FLORA OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS** 3d Ed., revised  
 Gt 8vo 10s 6d.
- HOWES**.—**AN ATLAS OF PRACTICAL ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY.** By G. B. HOWES, Assistant Professor of Zoology, Normal School of Science and Royal School of Mines With a Preface by Prof. T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S. 4to. 14s
- HUXLEY**.—Works by Prof. T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S.  
**INTRODUCTORY PRIMER OF SCIENCE** 18mo. 1s.  
**LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY** Illustrated Fcap 8vo 4s. 6d.  
**QUESTIONS ON HUXLEY'S PHYSIOLOGY.** By T. ALCOCK, M.D. 18mo 1s. 6d.
- HUXLEY AND MARTIN**.—**A COURSE OF PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY.** By Prof. T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S., assisted by H. N. MARTIN, F.R.S., Professor of Biology in the Johns Hopkins University, U.S.A. New Ed., revised and extended by G. B. HOWES and D. H. SCOTT, Ph.D., Assistant Professors, Normal School of Science and Royal School of Mines With a Preface by T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S. Cr 8vo 10s 6d
- KLEIN**.—Works by E. KLEIN, F.R.S., Lecturer on General Anatomy and Physiology in the Medical School of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, Professor of Bacteriology at the College of State Medicine, London.  
**MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE** An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. Illustrated. 8d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo 6s.  
**THE BACTERIA IN ASIATIC CHOLERA.** Cr. 8vo. 5s
- LANG**.—**TEXT-BOOK OF COMPARATIVE ANATOMY.** By Dr. ARNOLD LANG, Professor of Zoology in the University of Zurich, Translated by H. M. BERNARD, M.A., and M. BERNARD 2 vols 8vo [In the Press.]
- LANKESTER**.—Works by E. RAY LANKESTER, F.R.S., Professor of Zoology in University College, London.  
**A TEXT-BOOK OF ZOOLOGY.** 8vo. [In preparation]  
**DEGENERATION: A CHAPTER IN DARWINISM** Illustrated Cr 8vo 2s. 6d.  
**THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE.** Occasional Essays and Addresses 8vo 10s 6d.
- LUBBOCK**.—Works by the Right Hon. Sir JOHN LUBBOCK, F.R.S., D.C.L.  
**THE ORIGIN AND METAMORPHOSES OF INSECTS.** Illustrated. Cr 8vo. 8s. 6d.  
**ON BRITISH WILD FLOWERS CONSIDERED IN RELATION TO INSECTS.** Illustrated. Cr. 8vo 4s. 6d.  
**FLOWERS, FRUITS, AND LEAVES.** Illustrated. 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
**SCIENTIFIC LECTURES.** 2d Ed. 8vo. 8s 6d.  
**FIFTY YEARS OF SCIENCE.** Being the Address delivered at York to the British Association, August 1881. 5th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d.
- MARTIN AND MOALE**.—**ON THE DISSECTION OF VERTEBRATE ANIMALS.** By Prof. H. N. MARTIN and W. A. MOALE. Cr. 8vo. [In preparation.]
- MIVART**.—**LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY ANATOMY.** By ST. GEORGE MIVART, F.R.S., Lecturer on Comparative Anatomy at St. Mary's Hospital. Illustrated. Fcap 8vo. 6s 6d.
- MÜLLER**.—**THE FERTILISATION OF FLOWERS.** By HERMANN MÜLLER. Translated and Edited by D'ARCY W. THOMPSON, B.A., Professor of Biology in University College, Dundee. With a Preface by C. DARWIN, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. 21s.
- OLIVER**.—Works by DANIEL OLIVER, F.R.S., late Professor of Botany in University College, London.  
**LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BOTANY.** Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.  
**FIRST BOOK OF INDIAN BOTANY.** Illustrated. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- PARKER**.—Works by T. JEFFREY PARKER, F.R.S., Professor of Biology in the University of Otago, New Zealand

- A COURSE OF INSTRUCTION IN ZOOTOMY (VERTEBRATA)** Illustrated Cr. 8vo. 8s 6d.
- LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BIOLOGY.** Illustrated. Cr 8vo. [*In the Press*]
- PARKER AND BETTANY.—THE MORPHOLOGY OF THE SKULL** By Prof. W. K. PARKER, F.R.S., and G. T. BETTANY. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 10s 6d.
- ROMANES.—THE SCIENTIFIC EVIDENCES OF ORGANIC EVOLUTION.** By GEORGE J. ROMANES, F.R.S., Zoological Secretary of the Linnean Society Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- SEDGWICK.—A SUPPLEMENT TO F. M. BALFOUR'S TREATISE ON EMBRYOLOGY** By ADAM SEDGWICK, F.R.S., Fellow and Lecturer of Trinity College, Cambridge Illustrated. 8vo. [*In preparation.*]
- SHUFELDT.—THE MYOLOGY OF THE RAVEN (*Corvus corax Sinuatus*).** A Guide to the Study of the Muscular System in Birds. By R. W. SHUFELDT. Illustrated. 8vo. [*In the Press.*]
- SMITH.—DISEASES OF FIELD AND GARDEN CROPS, CHIEFLY SUCH AS ARE CAUSED BY FUNGI.** By W. G. SMITH, F.L.S. Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo. 4s 6d
- STEWART AND CORRY.—A FLORA OF THE NORTH-EAST OF IRELAND.** Including the Phanerogamia, the Cryptogamia Vascularia, and the Muscineae By S. A. STEWART, Curator of the Collections in the Belfast Museum, and the late T. H. CORRY, M.A., Lecturer on Botany in the University Medical and Science Schools, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 5s 6d
- WALLACE.—DARWINISM.** An Exposition of the Theory of Natural Selection, with some of its Applications. By ALFRED RUSSEL WALLACE, LL.D., F.R.S. 8d Ed Cr 8vo. 9s
- WARD.—TIMBER AND SOME OF ITS DISEASES** By H. MARSHALL WARD, F.R.S., Professor of Botany in the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. Illustrated. Cr 8vo. 6s.
- WIEDERSHEIM.—ELEMENTS OF THE COMPARATIVE ANATOMY OF VERTEBRATES** By Prof. R. WIEDERSHEIM. Adapted by W. NEWTON PARKER, Professor of Biology in the University College of South Wales and Monmouthshire. With Additions. Illustrated. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

## MEDICINE.

- BLYTH.—A MANUAL OF PUBLIC HEALTH.** By A. WYNTER BLYTH, M.R.C.S 8vo. [*In the Press*]
- BRUNTON.—Works by T. LAUDER BRUNTON, M.D., F.R.S., Examiner in Materia Medica in the University of London, in the Victoria University, and in the Royal College of Physicians, London.**
- A TEXT-BOOK OF PHARMACOLOGY, THERAPEUTICS, AND MATERIA MEDICA.** Adapted to the United States Pharmacopoeia by F. H. WILLIAMS, M.D., Boston, Mass. 8d Ed. Adapted to the New British Pharmacopoeia, 1885. 8vo. 21s
- TABLES OF MATERIA MEDICA.** A Companion to the Materia Medica Museum. Illustrated. Cheaper Issue. 8vo. 5s.
- ON THE CONNECTION BETWEEN CHEMICAL CONSTITUTION AND PHYSIOLOGICAL ACTION, BEING AN INTRODUCTION TO MODERN THERAPEUTICS.** Croonian Lectures. 8vo. [*In the Press.*]
- GRIFFITHS.—LESSONS ON PRESCRIPTIONS AND THE ART OF PRESCRIBING.** By W. HANDSEL GRIFFITHS. Adapted to the Pharmacopoeia, 1885. 18mo. 3s. 6d
- HAMILTON.—A TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGY, SYSTEMATIC AND PRACTICAL.** By D. J. HAMILTON, F.R.S.E., Professor of Pathological Anatomy, University of Aberdeen Illustrated. Vol 1. 8vo. 15s.
- KLEIN.—Works by E. KLEIN, F.R.S., Lecturer on General Anatomy and Physiology in the Medical School of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, London.**
- MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE.** An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. Illustrated. 3d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo 6s
- THE BACTERIA IN ASIATIC CHOLERA.** Cr. 8vo. 5s.

- WHITE.**—A TEXT-BOOK OF GENERAL THERAPEUTICS. By W. HALE WHITE, M.D., Senior Assistant Physician to and Lecturer in Materia Medica at Guy's Hospital. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- ZIEGLER-MACALISTER.**—TEXT-BOOK OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY AND PATHOGENESIS. By Prof. E. ZIEGLER. Translated and Edited by DONALD MACALISTER, M.A., M.D., Fellow and Medical Lecturer of St. John's College, Cambridge. Illustrated. 8vo.
- Part I.—GENERAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. 2d Ed. 12s. 6d.
- Part II.—SPECIAL PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Sections I.-VIII. 2d Ed. 12s. 6d. Sections IX.-XII. 12s. 6d.

## HUMAN SCIENCES.

Mental and Moral Philosophy; Political Economy; Law and Politics;  
Anthropology; Education.

### MENTAL AND MORAL PHILOSOPHY.

- BOOLE.**—THE MATHEMATICAL ANALYSIS OF LOGIC. Being an Essay towards a Calculus of Deductive Reasoning. By GEORGE BOOLE. 8vo. 5s.
- CALDERWOOD.**—HANDBOOK OF MORAL PHILOSOPHY. By Rev. HENRY CALDERWOOD, LL.D., Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Edinburgh. 14th Ed., largely rewritten. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- OLIFFORD.**—SEEING AND THINKING. By the late Prof. W. K. CLIFFORD, F.R.S. With Diagrams. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- JARDINE.**—THE ELEMENTS OF THE PSYCHOLOGY OF COGNITION. By Rev. ROBERT JARDINE, D.Sc. 8d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
- JEVONS.**—Works by W. STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S.
- PRIMER OF LOGIC. 18mo. 1s.
- ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN LOGIC; Deductive and Inductive, with Copious Questions and Examples, and a Vocabulary of Logical Terms. Fcap. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- THE PRINCIPLES OF SCIENCE. A Treatise on Logic and Scientific Method. New and revised Ed. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- STUDIES IN DEDUCTIVE LOGIC. 2d Ed. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- PURE LOGIC AND OTHER MINOR WORKS. Edited by R. ADAMSON, M.A., LL.D., Professor of Logic at Owens College, Manchester, and HARRIET A. JEVONS. With a Preface by Prof. ADAMSON. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- KANT-MAX MÜLLER.**—CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON. By IMMANUEL KANT. 2 vols. 8vo. 18s. each. Vol. I. HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION, by LUDWIG NOIRÉ; Vol. II. CRITIQUE OF PURE REASON, translated by F. MAX MÜLLER.
- KANT-MAHAFFY AND BERNARD.**—KANT'S CRITICAL PHILOSOPHY FOR ENGLISH READERS. By J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D., Professor of Ancient History in the University of Dublin, and JOHN H. BERNARD, B.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. A new and complete Edition in 2 vols. Cr. 8vo.
- Vol. I. THE KRITIK OF PURE REASON EXPLAINED AND DEFENDED. 7s. 6d.
- Vol. II. THE PROLEGOMENA. Translated with Notes and Appendices. 6s.
- KEYNES.**—FORMAL LOGIC, Studies and Exercises in. Including a Generalisation of Logical Processes in their application to Complex Inferences. By JOHN NEVILLE KEYNES, M.A. 2d Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MCCOSH.**—Works by JAMES MCCOSH, D.D., President of Princeton College.
- PSYCHOLOGY. Cr. 8vo.
- I. THE COGNITIVE POWERS. 6s. 6d.
- II. THE MOTIVE POWERS. 6s. 6d.
- FIRST AND FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS. being a Treatise on Metaphysics. Ex. cr. 8vo. 9s.

- MAURICE.**—**MORAL AND METAPHYSICAL PHILOSOPHY** By F. D. MAURICE, M.A., late Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Cambridge. Vol. I.—Ancient Philosophy and the First to the Thirteenth Centuries. Vol. II.—Fourteenth Century and the French Revolution, with a glimpse into the Nineteenth Century 4th Ed. 2 vols 8vo. 16s
- RAY.**—**A TEXT-BOOK OF DEDUCTIVE LOGIC FOR THE USE OF STUDENTS** By P. K. RAY, D.Sc., Professor of Logic and Philosophy, Presidency College, Calcutta 4th Ed. Globe 8vo 4s 6d.
- SIDGWICK.**—Works by HENRY SIDGWICK, LL.D. D.C.L., Knightbridge Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Cambridge  
**THE METHODS OF ETHICS.** 8d Ed. 8vo. 14s. A Supplement to the 2d Ed., containing all the important Additions and Alterations in the 8d Ed. 8vo. 6s  
**OUTLINES OF THE HISTORY OF ETHICS, for English Readers.** 2d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo 8s. 6d
- VENN.**—Works by JOHN VENN, F.R.S., Examiner in Moral Philosophy in the University of London  
**THE LOGIC OF CHANCE.** An Essay on the Foundations and Province of the Theory of Probability, with special Reference to its Logical Bearings and its Application to Moral and Social Science. 3d Ed., rewritten and greatly enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d  
**SYMBOLIC LOGIC.** Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.  
**THE PRINCIPLES OF EMPIRICAL OR INDUCTIVE LOGIC.** 8vo. 18s.

POLITICAL ECONOMY.

- BOHM-BAWERK.**—**CAPITAL AND INTEREST.** Translated by WILLIAM SMART, M.A. 8vo. 14s.
- CAIRNES.**—**THE CHARACTER AND LOGICAL METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By J. E. CAIRNES. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- SOME LEADING PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY NEWLY EXPOUNDED.** By the Same. 8vo. 14s.
- COSSA.**—**GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By Dr L. COSSA. Translated. With a Preface by W. S. JEVONS, F.R.S. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- FAWCETT.**—**POLITICAL ECONOMY FOR BEGINNERS, WITH QUESTIONS.** By Mrs. HENRY FAWCETT. 7th Ed. 18mo. 2s. 6d.
- TALES IN POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By the Same. Cr. 8vo. 8s.
- FAWCETT.**—**A MANUAL OF POLITICAL ECONOMY.** By Right Hon. HENRY FAWCETT, F.R.S. 7th Ed., revised. With a Chapter on "State Socialism and the Nationalisation of the Land," and an Index. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- AN EXPLANATORY DIGEST** of the above. By C. A. WATERS, B.A. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- GUNTON.**—**WEALTH AND PROGRESS: A Critical Examination of the Wage Question and its Economic Relation to Social Reform** By GEORGE GUNTON. Cr. 8vo. 6s
- HOWELL.**—**THE CONFLICTS OF CAPITAL AND LABOUR.** Historically and Economically considered, being a History and Review of the Trade Unions of Great Britain, showing their origin, Progress, Constitution, and Objects, in their varied Political, Social, Economical, and Industrial Aspects. By GEORGE HOWELL, M.P. 2d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo. 6s
- JEVONS.**—Works by W. STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S.  
**PRIMER OF POLITICAL ECONOMY.** 18mo. 1s.  
**THE THEORY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY** 8d Ed., revised. 8vo. 10s. 6d
- KEYNES.**—**THE SCOPE AND METHOD OF POLITICAL ECONOMY** By J. N. KEYNES, M.A. [In preparation.]
- MARSHALL.**—**THE ECONOMICS OF INDUSTRY** By A. MARSHALL, M.A., Professor of Political Economy in the University of Cambridge, and MARY P. MARSHALL. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- MARSHALL.**—**THE PRINCIPLES OF ECONOMICS.** By ALFRED MARSHALL, M.A. 2 vols 8vo. [Vol. I. Shortly.]

- PALGRAVE.**—A DICTIONARY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By various Writers Edited by R. H. INGLES PALGRAVE. [In the Press]
- SIDGWICK.**—THE PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL ECONOMY By HENRY SIDGWICK, LL.D., D.C.L., Knightbridge Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Cambridge. 2d Ed., revised. 8vo 16s.
- WALKER.**—Works by FRANCIS A. WALKER, M.A.  
 FIRST LESSONS IN POLITICAL ECONOMY Cr 8vo. 5s.  
 A BRIEF TEXT-BOOK OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. Cr 8vo 6s 6d.  
 POLITICAL ECONOMY. 2d Ed., revised and enlarged. 8vo. 12s 6d.  
 THE WAGES QUESTION. 8vo 14s.
- WICKSTEED.**—ALPHABET OF ECONOMIC SCIENCE By PHILIP H. WICKSTEED, M.A. Part I Elements of the Theory of Value or Worth. Gl 8vo 2s. 6d.

## LAW AND POLITICS.

- ADAMS AND CUNNINGHAM.**—THE SWISS CONFEDERATION. By Sir F. O. ADAMS and C. CUNNINGHAM. 8vo. 14s.
- ANGLO-SAXON LAW, ESSAYS ON.**—Contents: Anglo-Saxon Law Courts, Land and Family Law, and Legal Procedure. 8vo. 18s
- BALL.**—THE STUDENT'S GUIDE TO THE BAR. By WALTER W. R. BALL, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge 4th Ed., revised Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d
- BIGELOW.**—HISTORY OF PROCEDURE IN ENGLAND FROM THE NORMAN CONQUEST. The Norman Period, 1066-1204. By MELVILLE M. BIGELOW, Ph.D., Harvard University. 8vo. 16s.
- BRYCE.**—THE AMERICAN COMMONWEALTH By JAMES BRYCE, M.P., D.C.L., Regius Professor of Civil Law in the University of Oxford Two Volumes. Ex. cr. 8vo. 25s Part I. The National Government Part II. The State Governments. Part III. The Party System. Part IV. Public Opinion. Part V. Illustrations and Reflections. Part VI. Social Institutions.
- BUCKLAND.**—OUR NATIONAL INSTITUTIONS. A Short Sketch for Schools. By ANNA BUCKLAND. With Glossary. 18mo 1s.
- DICHEY.**—INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE LAW OF THE CONSTITUTION. By A. V. DICHEY, B.C.L., Vinerian Professor of English Law in the University of Oxford. 8d Ed. 8vo 12s. 6d.
- DILKE.**—PROBLEMS OF GREATER BRITAIN By the Right Hon. Sir CHARLES WENTWORTH DILKE. With Maps. 2 vols. 8vo 36s.
- DONISTHORPE.**—INDIVIDUALISM: A System of Politics. By WORDSWORTH DONISTHORPE. 8vo 14s.
- ENGLISH CITIZEN, THE.**—A Series of Short Books on his Rights and Responsibilities. Edited by HENRY CRAIK, LL.D. Cr. 8vo. 8s 6d each.
- CENTRAL GOVERNMENT.** By H. D. TRAILL, D.C.L.
- THE ELECTORATE AND THE LEGISLATURE.** By SPENCER WALPOLE
- THE POOR LAW** By Rev. T. W. FOWLE, M.A.
- THE NATIONAL BUDGET; THE NATIONAL DEBT; TAXES AND RATES** By A. J. WILSON.
- THE STATE IN RELATION TO LABOUR.** By W. STANLEY JEVONS, LL.D.
- THE STATE AND THE CHURCH.** By the Hon. ARTHUR ELLIOT, M.P.
- FOREIGN RELATIONS.** By SPENCER WALPOLE
- THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO TRADE.** By Sir T. H. FARRER, Bart
- LOCAL GOVERNMENT.** By M. D. CHALMERS, M.A.
- THE STATE IN ITS RELATION TO EDUCATION.** By HENRY CRAIK, LL.D.
- THE LAND LAWS.** By Sir F. POLLOCK, Bart., Professor of Jurisprudence in the University of Oxford
- COLONIES AND DEPENDENCIES.** Part I. INDIA. By J. S. COTTON, M.A.
- II. THE COLONIES.** By E. J. PAYNE, M.A.
- JUSTICE AND POLICE.** By F. W. MAITLAND.
- THE PUNISHMENT AND PREVENTION OF CRIME.** By Colonel Sir EDMUND DUNCAN, K.C.B., Chairman of Commissioners of Prisons.



- HOLMES**—THE COMMON LAW By O W HOLMES Jun. Demy 8vo. 12s.
- MATTLAND**—PLEAS OF THE CROWN FOR THE COUNTY OF GLOUCESTER BEFORE THE ABBOT OF READING AND HIS FELLOW JUSTICES ITINERANT IN THE FIFTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE THIRD, AND THE YEAR OF GRACE 1221. By F. W. MATTLAND. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- PATERSON**—Works by JAMES PATERSON, Barrister-at-Law.  
COMMENTARIES ON THE LIBERTY OF THE SUBJECT, AND THE LAWS OF ENGLAND RELATING TO THE SECURITY OF THE PERSON. Cheaper Issue Two Vols Cr. 8vo 21s
- THE LIBERTY OF THE PRESS, SPEECH, AND PUBLIC WORSHIP.** Being Commentaries on the Liberty of the Subject and the Laws of England Cr. 8vo. 12s.
- PHILLIMORE**—PRIVATE LAW AMONG THE ROMANS. From the Pandects. By J G PHILLIMORE, Q.C. 8vo. 16s.
- POLLOCK**—ESSAYS IN JURISPRUDENCE AND ETHICS. By SIR FREDERICK POLLOCK, Bart, Corpus Christi Professor of Jurisprudence in the University of Oxford. 8vo 10s. 6d.
- INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY OF THE SCIENCE OF POLITICS.** By the same Cr 8vo 2s. 6d
- RICHEY**—THE IRISH LAND LAWS By ALEXANDER G. RICHEY, Q.C., Deputy Regius Professor of Fendal English Law in the University of Dublin. Cr 8vo. 8s 6d.
- SIDGWICK**—THE ELEMENTS OF POLITICS. By HENRY SIDGWICK, LL.D. 8vo [In the Press.]
- STEPHEN**—Works by SIR J. FITZJAMES STEPHEN, Q.C., K.C.S.I., a Judge of the High Court of Justice, Queen's Bench Division.  
A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF EVIDENCE. 5th Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- A DIGEST OF THE CRIMINAL LAW: CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS. 4th Ed., revised. 8vo. 16s.
- A DIGEST OF THE LAW OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE IN INDICTABLE OFFENCES. By SIR J. F. STEPHEN, K.C.S.I., and H. STEPHEN, LL.M., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- A HISTORY OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. Three Vols 8vo. 48s.
- GENERAL VIEW OF THE CRIMINAL LAW OF ENGLAND. 2d Ed 8vo. 14s. The first edition of this work was published in 1863. The new edition is substantially a new work, intended as a text-book on the Criminal Law for University and other Students, adapted to the present day

## ANTHROPOLOGY.

- FLOWER**—FASHION IN DEFORMITY, as Illustrated in the Customs of Barbarous and Civilised Races. By Prof. Flower, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d.
- FRAZER**—THE GOLDEN BOUGH A Study in Comparative Religion. By J. G. FRAZER, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2 vols. 8vo 28s
- M'LENNAN**—THE PATRIARCHAL THEORY. Based on the papers of the late JOHN F. M'LENNAN. Edited by DONALD M'LENNAN, M.A., Barrister-at-Law 8vo. 14s.
- STUDIES IN ANCIENT HISTORY.** Comprising a Reprint of "Primitive Marriage" An inquiry into the origin of the form of capture in Marriage Ceremonies. 8vo. 16s.
- TYLOR**—ANTHROPOLOGY. An Introduction to the Study of Man and Civilisation. By E B. TYLOR, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

## EDUCATION.

- ARNOLD**—REPORTS ON ELEMENTARY SCHOOLS. 1852-1882 By MATTHEW ARNOLD, D.C.L. Edited by the Right Hon. Sir FRANCIS SANDFORD, K.C.B. Cheaper Issue. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d.

- BALL.**—THE STUDENT'S GUIDE TO THE BAR By WALTER W. R. BALL, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge. 4th Ed., revised Cr 8vo 2s 6d.
- BLAKISTON.**—THE TEACHER. Hints on School Management A handbook for Managers, Teachers' Assistants, and Pupil Teachers. By J. R. BLAKISTON, Cr. 8vo. 2s 6d (Recommended by the London, Birmingham, and Leicester School Boards.)
- CALDERWOOD.**—ON TEACHING By Prof HENRY CALDERWOOD New Ed Ex. fcap. 8vo. 2s. 6d
- FITCH.**—NOTES ON AMERICAN SCHOOLS AND TRAINING COLLEGES. Reprinted from the Report of the English Education Department for 1888-89, with permission of the Controller of H.M.'s Stationery Office By J. G. FITCH, M.A. Gl. 8vo 2s. 6d.
- GEIKIE.**—THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY. A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers. By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom Cr 8vo. 2s.
- GLADSTONE.**—OBJECT TEACHING —A Lecture delivered at the Pupil-Teacher Centre, William Street Board School, Hammersmith By J. H. GLADSTONE, F.R.S. With an Appendix Cr 8vo 8d
- SPELLING REFORM FROM A NATIONAL POINT OF VIEW.** By the same. Cr 8vo 1s. 6d.
- HERTEL.**—OVERPRESSURE IN HIGH SCHOOLS IN DENMARK By Dr. HERTEL. Translated by C. G. SORENSEN With Introduction by Sir J. CRICHTON-BROWNE, F.R.S. Cr. 8vo 3s. 6d.

## TECHNICAL KNOWLEDGE.

(SEE ALSO MECHANICS, LAW, AND MEDICINE.)

Civil and Mechanical Engineering; Military and Naval Science;  
Agriculture; Domestic Economy, Book-Keeping.

### CIVIL AND MECHANICAL ENGINEERING.

- ALEXANDER AND THOMSON.**—ELEMENTARY APPLIED MECHANICS. By T. ALEXANDER, Professor of Civil Engineering, Trinity College, Dublin, and A. W. THOMSON, Lecturer in Engineering at the Technical College, Glasgow. Part II. TRANSVERSE STRESS. Cr. 8vo. 10s 6d.
- CHALMERS.**—GRAPHICAL DETERMINATION OF FORCES IN ENGINEERING STRUCTURES. By J. B. CHALMERS, C.E. Illustrated. 8vo. 24s.
- COTTERILL.**—APPLIED MECHANICS: an Elementary General Introduction to the Theory of Structures and Machines. By J. H. COTTERILL, F.R.S., Professor of Applied Mechanics in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. 2d Ed. 8vo. 18s.
- COTTERILL AND SLADE.**—ELEMENTARY MANUAL OF APPLIED MECHANICS By Prof. J. H. COTTERILL and J. H. SLADE. Cr. 8vo [In the Press.
- KENNEDY.**—THE MECHANICS OF MACHINERY. By A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- REULEAUX.**—THE KINEMATICS OF MACHINERY Outlines of a Theory of Machines. By Prof. F. REULEAUX. Translated and Edited by Prof. A. B. W. KENNEDY, F.R.S. Illustrated. 8vo. 21s.
- WHITHAM.**—STEAM-ENGINE DESIGN. For the Use of Mechanical Engineers, Students, and Draughtsmen. By J. M. WHITHAM, Professor of Engineering, Arkansas Industrial University. Illustrated 8vo. 25s.
- YOUNG.**—SIMPLE PRACTICAL METHODS OF CALCULATING STRAINS ON GIRDERS, ARCHES, AND TRUSSES With a Supplementary Essay on Economy in Suspension Bridges. By E. W. YOUNG, C.E. With Diagrams. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

# MILITARY AND NAVAL SCIENCE.

- AITKEN.**—THE GROWTH OF THE RECRUIT AND YOUNG SOLDIER. With a view to the selection of "Growing Lads" for the Army, and a Regulated System of Training for Recruits. By Sir W. AITKEN, F.R.S., Professor of Pathology in the Army Medical School. Cr. 8vo. 8s 6d.
- ARMY PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION, 1882-1889,** Specimens of Papers set at the. With Answers to the Mathematical Questions. Subjects: Arithmetic, Algebra, Euclid, Geometrical Drawing, Geography, French, English Dictation. Cr. 8vo. 3s 6d.
- MEROUR.**—ELEMENTS OF THE ART OF WAR. Prepared for the use of Cadets of the United States Military Academy. By JAMES MEROUR, Professor of Civil Engineering at the United States Academy, West Point, New York. 2d Ed., revised and corrected. 8vo. 17s.
- PALMER.**—TEXT BOOK OF PRACTICAL LOGARITHMS AND TRIGONOMETRY.—By J. H. PALMER, Head Schoolmaster, R.N., H.M.S. Cambridge, Devonport. Gl. 8vo. 4s 6d.
- ROBINSON.**—TREATISE ON MARINE SURVEYING. Prepared for the use of younger Naval Officers. With Questions for Examinations and Exercises principally from the Papers of the Royal Naval College. With the results. By Rev. JOHN L. ROBINSON, Chaplain and Instructor in the Royal Naval College, Greenwich. Illustrated. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- SANDHURST MATHEMATICAL PAPERS,** for Admission into the Royal Military College, 1881-1889. Edited by E. J. BROOKSMITH, B.A., Instructor in Mathematics at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Cr. 8vo. [Immediately]
- SHORTLAND.**—NAUTICAL SURVEYING. By the late Vice-Admiral SHORTLAND, LL.D. 8vo. 21s.
- WILKINSON.**—THE BRAIN OF AN ARMY. A Popular Account of the German General Staff. By SPENSER WILKINSON. Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- WOLSELEY.**—Works by General Viscount WOLSELEY, G.C.M.G.
- THE SOLDIER'S POCKET-BOOK FOR FIELD SERVICE. 5th Ed., revised and enlarged. 16mo. Roan. 5s.
- FIELD POCKET-BOOK FOR THE AUXILIARY FORCES. 16mo. 1s. 6d.
- WOOLWICH MATHEMATICAL PAPERS,** for Admission into the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich, 1880-1888 inclusive. Edited by E. J. BROOKSMITH, B.A., Instructor in Mathematics at the Royal Military Academy, Woolwich. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

# AGRICULTURE.

- FRANKLAND.**—AGRICULTURAL CHEMICAL ANALYSIS, A Handbook of. By Percy F. FRANKLAND, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry, University College, Dundee. Founded upon *Leitfaden für die Agricultur Chemische Analyse*, von Dr. F. KROCKER. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- SMITH.**—DISEASES OF FIELD AND GARDEN CROPS, CHIEFLY SUCH AS ARE CAUSED BY FUNGI. By WORTHINGTON G. SMITH, F.L.S., Illustrated. Fcap. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- TANNER.**—ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN THE SCIENCE OF AGRICULTURAL PRACTICE. By HENRY TANNER, F.C.S., M.R.A.C., Examiner in the Principles of Agriculture under the Government Department of Science. Fcap. 8vo. 8s. 6d.
- FIRST PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. By the same. 16mo. 1s.
- THE PRINCIPLES OF AGRICULTURE. By the same. A Series of Reading Books for use in Elementary Schools. Ex. fcap. 8vo.
- I. The Alphabet of the Principles of Agriculture. 6d.
  - II. Further Steps in the Principles of Agriculture. 1s.
  - III. Elementary School Readings on the Principles of Agriculture for the third stage. 1s.
- WARD.**—TIMBER AND SOME OF ITS DISEASES. By H. MARSHALL WARD, M.A., F.L.S., F.R.S., Fellow of Christ's College, Cambridge, Professor of Botany at the Royal Indian Engineering College, Cooper's Hill. With Illustrations. Cr. 8vo. 6s.

## DOMESTIC ECONOMY.

- BARKER.**—FIRST LESSONS IN THE PRINCIPLES OF COOKING. By LADY BARKER 18mo 1s
- BERNERS.**—FIRST LESSONS ON HEALTH. By J BERNERS. 18mo 1s
- BLYTH**—A MANUAL OF PUBLIC HEALTH By A WYNTER BLYTH, M.R.C.S 8vo *[In the Press]*
- COOKERY BOOK.**—THE MIDDLE CLASS COOKERY BOOK. Edited by the Manchester School of Domestic Cookery Fcap. 8vo 1s 6d
- CRAVEN.**—A GUIDE TO DISTRICT NURSES By Mrs DACRE CRAVEN (*née* FLORENCE SARAH LEES), Hon. Associate of the Order of St John of Jerusalem. 8c Cr 8vo 2s 6d
- FREDERICK.**—HINTS TO HOUSEWIVES ON SEVERAL POINTS, PARTICULARLY ON THE PREPARATION OF ECONOMICAL AND TASTEFUL DISHES By Mrs FREDERICK. Cr 8vo 1s
- GRAND'HOMME.**—CUTTING-OUT AND DRESSMAKING From the French of Mdlle. E GRAND'HOMME With Diagrams 18mo. 1s
- JEX-BLAKE.**—THE CARE OF INFANTS A Manual for Mothers and Nurses. By SOPHIA JEX-BLAKE, M.D., Lecturer on Hygiene at the London School of Medicine for Women. 18mo. 1s
- RATHBONE.**—THE HISTORY AND PROGRESS OF DISTRICT NURSING FROM ITS COMMENCEMENT IN THE YEAR 1859 TO THE PRESENT DATE, including the foundation by the Queen of the Queen Victoria Jubilee Institute for Nursing the Poor in their own Homes. By WILLIAM RATHBONE, M.P. Cr 8vo. 2s. 6d
- TEGETMEIER.**—HOUSEHOLD MANAGEMENT AND COOKERY. With an Appendix of Recipes used by the Teachers of the National School of Cookery. By W. B. TEGETMEIER. Compiled at the request of the School Board for London. 18mo 1s
- WRIGHT.**—THE SCHOOL COOKERY-BOOK. Compiled and Edited by C. E. GUTHRIE WRIGHT, Hon. Sec to the Edinburgh School of Cookery 18mo 1s

## BOOK-KEEPING.

- THORNTON.**—FIRST LESSONS IN BOOK-KEEPING By J THORNTON Cr. 8vo 2s. 6d KEY. Oblong 4to 10s 6d.
- PRIMER OF BOOK-KEEPING. By the Same. 18mo 1s. *[Key Immediately]*

## GEOGRAPHY.

(SEE ALSO PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.)

- BARTHOLOMEW.**—THE ELEMENTARY SCHOOL ATLAS. By JOHN BARTHOLOMEW, F.R.G.S. 4to. 1s.  
This Elementary Atlas is designed to illustrate the principal text-books on Elementary Geography.
- PHYSICAL AND POLITICAL SCHOOL ATLAS**, Consisting of 80 Maps and complete Index. By the Same. Prepared for the use of Senior Pupils Royal 4to. *[In the Press.]*
- THE LIBRARY REFERENCE ATLAS OF THE WORLD.** By the Same A Complete Series of 84 Modern Maps With Geographical Index to 100,000 places. Half-morocco. Gilt edges Folio £2.12:6 net.  
\*.\* This work has been designed with the object of supplying the public with a thoroughly complete and accurate atlas of Modern Geography, in a convenient reference form, and at a moderate price
- CLARKE.**—CLASS-BOOK OF GEOGRAPHY. By C. B. CLARKE, F.R.S. New Ed., revised 1889, with 18 Maps. Fcap. 8vo. Paper covers, 3s Cloth, 3s 6d.
- GEIKIE.**—Works by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom.

- THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY** A Practical Handbook for the use of Teachers Cr 8vo 2s
- GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLES.** 18mo 1s.
- GREEN.**—A SHORT GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLANDS By JOHN RICHARD GREEN and A S GREEN With Maps Fcap 8vo. 8s 6d.
- GROVE.**—A PRIMER OF GEOGRAPHY By Sir GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. Illustrated 18mo 1s
- KIEPERT.**—A MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY By Dr. H KIEPERT Cr 8vo. 5s.
- MACMILLAN'S GEOGRAPHICAL SERIES.**—Edited by ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., Director-General of the Geological Survey of the United Kingdom
- THE TEACHING OF GEOGRAPHY** A Practical Handbook for the Use of Teachers By ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S Cr 8vo 2s.
- MAPS AND MAP-MAKING** By W A. ELDETON [In the Press
- GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH ISLES** By A. GEIKIE, F.R.S 18mo 1s
- AN ELEMENTARY CLASS-BOOK OF GENERAL GEOGRAPHY.** By H R MILL, D.Sc, Lecturer on Physiography and on Commercial Geography in the Heriot-Watt College, Edinburgh Illustrated Cr 8vo 8s 6d
- GEOGRAPHY OF THE BRITISH COLONIES.** By G M DAWSON and A SUTHERLAND. [In preparation
- GEOGRAPHY OF EUROPE** By J. SIME, M.A. Illustrated Gl. 8vo [In the Press
- GEOGRAPHY OF INDIA.** By H. F. BLANFORD, F.G.S. [In the Press
- GEOGRAPHY OF NORTH AMERICA.** By Prof. N. S. SHALES. [In preparation.
- ADVANCED CLASS-BOOK OF THE GEOGRAPHY OF BRITAIN.**
- \*.\* Other volumes will be announced in due course
- STRACHEY.**—LECTURES ON GEOGRAPHY. By General RICHARD STRACHEY, R.E. Cr. 8vo. 4s 6d.

## HISTORY.

- ARNOLD.**—THE SECOND PUNIC WAR. Being Chapters from THE HISTORY OF ROME, by the late THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D., Headmaster of Rugby Edited, with Notes, by W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. With 8 Maps Cr 8vo. 8s 6d.
- ARNOLD.**—THE ROMAN SYSTEM OF PROVINCIAL ADMINISTRATION TO THE ACCESSION OF CONSTANTINE THE GREAT. By W. T. ARNOLD, M.A. Cr. 8vo 6s.
- BESLEY.**—STORIES FROM THE HISTORY OF ROME By Mrs BESLEY. Fcap 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- BRYCE.**—Works by JAMES BRYCE, M.P., D.C.L., Regius Professor of Civil Law in the University of Oxford
- THE HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE.** 9th Ed Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- \*.\* Also a Library Edition. Demy 8vo 14s.
- THE AMERICAN COMMONWEALTH.** 2 vols. Ex. cr. 8vo. 25s. Part I The National Government. Part II The State Governments Part III. The Party System Part IV. Public Opinion Part V. Illustrations and Reflections Part VI. Social Institutions
- BUCKLEY.**—A HISTORY OF ENGLAND FOR BEGINNERS. By ARABELLA B. BUCKLEY. With Maps and Tables. Gl. 8vo. 8s
- BURY.**—A HISTORY OF THE LATER ROMAN EMPIRE FROM ARCADIVS TO IRENE, A.D. 895-900. By JOHN B BURY, M.A., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. 2 vols. 8vo. 82s.
- ENGLISH STATESMEN, TWELVE.** Cr. 8vo. 2s. 6d. each.
- WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR** By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., LL.D.
- HENRY II.** By Mrs J. R. GREEN

- EDWARD I. By F. YORK POWELL. [In preparation.]  
 HENRY VII. By JAMES GAIRDNER.  
 CARDINAL WOLSEY. By Professor M. CREIGHTON.  
 ELIZABETH. By E. S. BEESLY. [In preparation.]  
 OLIVER CROMWELL. By FREDERIC HARRISON.  
 WILLIAM III. By H. D. TRAILL.  
 WALPOLE. By JOHN MORLEY.  
 CHATHAM. By JOHN MORLEY. [In preparation]  
 PITT. By JOHN MORLEY. [In preparation.]  
 PEEL. By J. R. TEUSFIELD. [In the Press]  
 FISKE.—Works by JOHN FISKE, formerly Lecturer on Philosophy at Harvard University.  
 THE CRITICAL PERIOD IN AMERICAN HISTORY, 1783-1789. Ex. cr 8vo. 10s 6d.  
 THE BEGINNINGS OF NEW ENGLAND; or, The Puritan Theocracy in its Relations to Civil and Religious Liberty. Cr 8vo. 7s 6d  
 FREEMAN.—Works by EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford, &c.  
 OLD ENGLISH HISTORY. With Maps. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 6s.  
 A SCHOOL HISTORY OF ROME. Cr 8vo [In preparation]  
 METHODS OF HISTORICAL STUDY. 8vo. 10s. 6d.  
 THE CHIEF PERIODS OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. Six Lectures. With an Essay on Greek Cities under Roman Rule. 8vo. 10s. 6d.  
 HISTORICAL ESSAYS. First Series. 4th Ed. 8vo. 10s 6d.  
 HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Second Series. 3d Ed., with additional Essays. 8vo. 10s. 6d.  
 HISTORICAL ESSAYS. Third Series. 8vo. 12s.  
 THE GROWTH OF THE ENGLISH CONSTITUTION FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES. 4th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 5s.  
 GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. Enlarged, with Maps, etc. 18mo. 3s. 6d.  
 PRIMER OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. 18mo. 1s. (*History Primers*)  
 FRIEDMANN.—ANNE BOLEYN. A Chapter of English History, 1527-1536. By PAUL FRIEDMANN. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.  
 FYFFE.—A SCHOOL HISTORY OF GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A., late Fellow of University College, Oxford. Cr. 8vo. [In preparation.]  
 GREEN.—Works by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, LL.D., late Honorary Fellow of Jesus College, Oxford.  
 A SHORT HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. New and Revised Ed. With Maps, Genealogical Tables, and Chronological Annals. Cr. 8vo. 8s. 6d. 150th Thousand.  
 Also the same in Four Parts. With the corresponding portion of Mr. Tait's "Analysis." Crown 8vo. 8s. each. Part I. 607-1266. Part II. 1266-1553. Part III. 1540-1689. Part IV. 1660-1873.  
 HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH PEOPLE. In four vols. 8vo. 16s. each.  
 Vol. I.—Early England, 449-1071; Foreign Kings, 1071-1214; The Charter, 1214-1291; The Parliament, 1307-1461. With 8 Maps.  
 Vol. II.—The Monarchy, 1461-1540; The Reformation, 1540-1603  
 Vol. III.—Puritan England, 1603-1660; The Revolution, 1660-1688. With four Maps.  
 Vol. IV.—The Revolution, 1688-1760; Modern England, 1760-1815. With Maps and Index.  
 THE MAKING OF ENGLAND. With Maps. 8vo. 16s.  
 THE CONQUEST OF ENGLAND. With Maps and Portrait. 8vo. 18s.  
 ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY, based on Green's "Short History of the English People." By C. W. A. TAIT, M.A., Assistant Master at Clifton College. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

- READINGS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY. Selected and Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN. Three Parts. Gl. 8vo. 1s. 6d each. I. Hengist to Cressy II. Cressy to Cromwell. III. Cromwell to Balaklava.
- GUEST.—LECTURES ON THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND. By M. J. GUEST. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- HISTORICAL COURSE FOR SCHOOLS.—Edited by E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford. 18mo.
- GENERAL SKETCH OF EUROPEAN HISTORY. By E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. New Ed., revised and enlarged. With Chronological Table, Maps, and Index. 8s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF ENGLAND. By EDITH THOMPSON. New Ed., revised and enlarged. With Coloured Maps. 2s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF SCOTLAND. By MARGARET MACARTHUR. 2s.
- HISTORY OF ITALY. By Rev. W. HUNT, M.A. New Ed. With Coloured Maps. 8s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF GERMANY. By J. SIMS, M.A. New Ed., revised. 8s.
- HISTORY OF AMERICA. By JOHN A. DOYLE. With Maps. 4s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF EUROPEAN COLONIES. By E. J. PAYNE, M.A. With Maps. 4s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF FRANCE. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. With Maps. 8s. 6d.
- HISTORY OF GREECE. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. [*In preparation.*]
- HISTORY OF ROME. By EDWARD A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. [*In preparation.*]
- HISTORY PRIMERS.—Edited by JOHN RICHARD GREEN, LL.D. 18mo. 1s. each.
- ROME. By Rev. M. CREIGHTON, M.A., Dixie Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the University of Cambridge. Maps.
- GREECE. By C. A. FYFFE, M.A., late Fellow of University College, Oxford. Maps.
- EUROPE. By E. A. FREEMAN, D.C.L. Maps.
- FRANCE. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.
- GREEK ANTIQUITIES. By Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D. Illustrated.
- CLASSICAL GEOGRAPHY. By H. F. TOZER, M.A.
- GEOGRAPHY. By Sir G. GROVE, D.C.L. Maps.
- ROMAN ANTIQUITIES. By Prof. WILKINS, Litt.D. Illustrated.
- HOLE.—A GENEALOGICAL STEMMA OF THE KINGS OF ENGLAND AND FRANCE. By Rev. C. HOLE. On Sheet. 1s.
- JENNINGS.—CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES. A synchronistic arrangement of the events of Ancient History (with an Index). By Rev. ARTHUR C. JENNINGS. 8vo. 5s.
- LABBERTON.—NEW HISTORICAL ATLAS AND GENERAL HISTORY. By R. H. LABBERTON. 4to. New Ed., revised and enlarged. 15s.
- LETHEBRIDGE.—A SHORT MANUAL OF THE HISTORY OF INDIA. With an Account of INDIA AS IT IS. The Soil, Climate, and Productions; the People, their Races, Religions, Public Works, and Industries; the Civil Services, and System of Administration. By Sir ROGER LETHEBRIDGE, Fellow of the Calcutta University. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- MAHAFFY.—GREEK LIFE AND THOUGHT FROM THE AGE OF ALEXANDER TO THE ROMAN CONQUEST. By Rev. J. P. MAHAFFY, D.D., Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin. Cr. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- THE GREEK WORLD UNDER ROMAN SWAY. From Plutarch to Polybius. By the same Author. Cr. 8vo. [*In the Press*]
- MARRIOTT.—THE MAKERS OF MODERN ITALY: MAZZINI, CAVOUR, GARIBOLDI. Three Lectures. By J. A. R. MARRIOTT, M.A., Lecturer in Modern History and Political Economy, Oxford. Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- MICHELET.—A SUMMARY OF MODERN HISTORY. Translated by M. C. M. SIMPSON. Gl. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- NORGATE.—ENGLAND UNDER THE ANGEVIN KINGS. By KATE NORGATE. With Maps and Plans. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

- OTTE.**—SCANDINAVIAN HISTORY. By E. C. OTTE. With Maps. Gl. 8vo. 6s.
- SEELEY**—Works by J. R. SEELEY, M.A., Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge.
- THE EXPANSION OF ENGLAND. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- OUR COLONIAL EXPANSION. Extracts from the above. Cr. 8vo. Sewed. 1s.
- TAIT.**—ANALYSIS OF ENGLISH HISTORY, based on Green's "Short History of the English People." By C. W. A. TAIT, M.A., Assistant Master at Clifton. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- WHEELER.**—Works by J. TALBOYS WHEELER.
- A PRIMER OF INDIAN HISTORY. Asiatic and European. 18mo. 1s.
- COLLEGE HISTORY OF INDIA, ASIATIC AND EUROPEAN. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- A SHORT HISTORY OF INDIA AND OF THE FRONTIER STATES OF AFGHANISTAN, NEPAUL, AND BURMA. With Maps. Cr. 8vo. 12s.
- YONGE.**—Works by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE.
- CAMEOS FROM ENGLISH HISTORY. Ex. fcap. 8vo. 5s. each. (1) FROM ROLLO TO EDWARD II. (2) THE WARS IN FRANCE. (3) THE WARS OF THE ROSES. (4) REFORMATION TIMES. (5) ENGLAND AND SPAIN. (6) FORTY YEARS OF STUART RULE (1603-1643). (7) REBELLION AND RESTORATION (1642-1678).
- EUROPEAN HISTORY. Narrated in a Series of Historical Selections from the Best Authorities. Edited and arranged by E. M. SEWELL and C. M. YONGE. Cr. 8vo. First Series, 1003-1154. 6s. Second Series, 1088-1228. 6s.
- THE VICTORIAN HALF CENTURY—A JUBILEE BOOK. With a New Portrait of the Queen. Cr. 8vo., paper covers, 1s. Cloth, 1s. 6d.

## ART.

- ANDERSON.**—LINEAR PERSPECTIVE AND MODEL DRAWING. A School and Art Class Manual, with Questions and Exercises for Examination, and Examples of Examination Papers. By LAURENCE ANDERSON. Illustrated. 8vo. 2s.
- COLLIER.**—A PRIMER OF ART. By the Hon. JOHN COLLIER. Illustrated. 18mo. 1s.
- COOK.**—THE NATIONAL GALLERY. A POPULAR HANDBOOK TO. By EDWARD T. COOK, with a preface by JOHN RUSKIN, LL.D., and Selections from his Writings. 8d. Ed. Cr. 8vo. Half Morocco, 14s.
- \*. \* Also an Edition on large paper, limited to 250 copies. 2 vols. 8vo.
- DELAMOTTE.**—A BEGINNER'S DRAWING BOOK. By P. H. DELAMOTTE, F.S.A. Progressively arranged. New Ed., improved. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- ELLIS.**—SKETCHING FROM NATURE. A Handbook for Students and Amateurs. By TRISTRAM J. ELLIS. Illustrated by H. STACY MARKS, R.A., and the Author. New Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- GROVE.**—A DICTIONARY OF MUSIC AND MUSICIANS. A.D. 1450-1889. Edited by Sir GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. In four vols. 8vo. Price 21s. each. Also in Parts.
- Parts I to XIV, Parts XIX-XXII, 8s. 6d. each. Parts XV, XVI, 7s.
- Parts XVII, XVIII, 7s. Parts XXIII-XXV. (Appendix), 9s.
- A COMPLETE INDEX TO THE ABOVE. By Mrs E. WODEHOUSE. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- HUNT.**—TALKS ABOUT ART. By WILLIAM HUNT. With a Letter from Sir J. E. MILLAIS, Bart., R.A. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- MELDOLA.**—THE CHEMISTRY OF PHOTOGRAPHY. By RAPHAEL MELDOLA, F.R.S., Professor of Chemistry in the Technical College, Finsbury. Cr. 8vo. 8s.
- TAYLOR.**—A PRIMER OF PIANOFORTE PLAYING. By FRANKLIN TAYLOR. Edited by Sir GEORGE GROVE. 18mo. 1s.



- TAYLOR.**—A SYSTEM OF SIGHT-SINGING FROM THE ESTABLISHED MUSICAL NOTATION; based on the Principle of Tonic Relation, and Illustrated by Extracts from the Works of the Great Masters. By SEDLEY TAYLOR 8vo. *[In the Press.]*
- TYRWHITT.**—OUR SKETCHING CLUB. Letters and Studies on Landscape Art. By Rev. R. St JOHN TYRWHITT With an authorised Reproduction of the Lessons and Woodcuts in Prof. Ruskin's "Elements of Drawing" 4th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 7s 6d.

## DIVINITY.

- ABBOTT.**—BIBLE LESSONS. By Rev. EDWIN A. ABBOTT, D.D. Cr 8vo. 4s. 6d
- ABBOTT-RUSEBROOKE.**—THE COMMON TRADITION OF THE SYNOPTIC GOSPELS, in the Text of the Revised Version. By Rev. EDWIN A. ABBOTT, D.D., and W. G. RUSEBROOKE, M.L. Cr. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
- ARNOLD.**—Works by MATTHEW ARNOLD.
- A BIBLE-READING FOR SCHOOLS.—THE GREAT PROPHECY OF ISRAEL'S RESTORATION (Isaiah, Chapters xl.-lxvi.) Arranged and Edited for Young Learners 18mo 1s.
- ISAIAH XL.—LXVI. With the Shorter Prophecies allied to it. Arranged and Edited, with Notes. Cr 8vo 5s.
- ISAIAH OF JERUSALEM, IN THE AUTHORISED ENGLISH VERSION. With Introduction, Corrections and Notes. Cr 8vo 4s 6d
- BENHAM.**—A COMPANION TO THE LECTONARY Being a Commentary on the Proper Lessons for Sundays and Holy Days. By Rev. W. BENHAM, B.D. Cr. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
- CASSEL.**—MANUAL OF JEWISH HISTORY AND LITERATURE; preceded by a BRIEF SUMMARY OF BIBLE HISTORY. By Dr D. CASSEL. Translated by Mrs H. LUCAS. Fcap 8vo. 2s. 6d
- CROSS.**—BIBLE READINGS SELECTED FROM THE PENTATEUCH AND THE BOOK OF JOSHUA. By Rev. JOHN A. CROSS. 2d Ed., enlarged, with Notes. Gl 8vo. 2s. 6d.
- DRUMMOND.**—THE STUDY OF THEOLOGY, INTRODUCTION TO. By JAMES DRUMMOND, LL.D., Professor of Theology in Manchester New College, London. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- FARRAR.**—Works by the Venerable Archdeacon F. W. FARRAR, D.D., F.R.S., Archdeacon and Canon of Westminster.
- THE HISTORY OF INTERPRETATION. Being the Bampton Lectures, 1885. 8vo. 16s.
- THE MESSAGES OF THE BOOKS. Being Discourses and Notes on the Books of the New Testament. 8vo. 14s.
- GASKOIN.**—THE CHILDREN'S TREASURY OF BIBLE STORIES. By Mrs HERMAN GASKOIN. Edited with Preface by Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D. 18mo. 1s. each. Part I.—OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY. Part II.—NEW TESTAMENT. Part III.—THE APOSTLES: ST. JAMES THE GREAT, ST. PAUL, AND ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.
- GOLDEN TREASURY PSALTER.**—Students' Edition Being an Edition of "The Psalms Chronologically arranged, by Four Friends," with briefer Notes. 18mo. 8s. 6d.
- GREEK TESTAMENT.**—Edited, with Introduction and Appendices, by Bishop WESTCOTT and Dr. F. J. A. HORT. Two Vols Cr. 8vo 10s. 6d. each. Vol. I. The Text. Vol. II. Introduction and Appendix
- SCHOOL EDITION OF TEXT. 12mo, cloth. 4s 6d. 18mo, morocco, gilt edges. 6s. 6d
- GREEK TESTAMENT, SCHOOL READINGS IN THE** Being the outline of the life of our Lord, as given by St. Mark, with additions from the Text of the other Evangelists. Arranged and Edited, with Notes and Vocabulary, by Rev. A. CALVERT, M.A. Fcap 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING to St. MATTHEW.** Being the Greek Text as revised by Bishop Westcott and Dr. Hort. With Introduction and Notes by Rev. A. SLOMAN, M.A., Headmaster of Birkenhead School. Fcap 8vo 2s 6d.
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING to St. MARK.** Being the Greek Text as revised by Bishop Westcott and Dr. Hort. With Introduction and Notes by Rev. J. O. F. MURRAY, M.A., Lecturer at Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. [In preparation.]
- THE GOSPEL ACCORDING to St. LUKE.** Being the Greek Text as revised by Bishop Westcott and Dr. Hort. With Introduction and Notes by Rev. JOHN BOND, M.A. [In preparation.]
- THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.** Being the Greek Text as revised by Bishop Westcott and Dr. Hort. With Explanatory Notes by T. E. PAGE, M.A., Assistant Master at the Charterhouse. Fcap. 8vo 4s. 6d.
- GWATKIN.—CHURCH HISTORY TO THE BEGINNING OF THE MIDDLE AGES.** By H. M. GWATKIN, M.A. 8vo. [In preparation]
- HARDWICK.—Works by Archdeacon HARDWICK**
- A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.** Middle Age. From Gregory the Great to the Excommunication of Luther. Edited by W. STUBBS, D.D., Bishop of Oxford. With 4 Maps. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- A HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH DURING THE REFORMATION.** 9th. Ed. Edited by Bishop STUBBS. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- HOOLE.—THE CLASSICAL ELEMENT IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.** Considered as a proof of its Genuineness, with an Appendix on the Oldest Authorities used in the Formation of the Canon. By CHARLES H. HOOLE, M.A., Student of Christ Church, Oxford. 8vo 10s. 6d.
- JENNINGS AND LOWE.—THE PSALMS, WITH INTRODUCTIONS AND CRITICAL NOTES.** By A. C. JENNINGS, M.A., assisted in parts by W. H. LOWE, M.A. In 2 vols. 2d Ed., revised. Cr. 8vo 10s. 6d. each
- KIRKPATRICK.—THE MINOR PROPHETS.** Warburtonian Lectures By Rev. Prof. KIRKPATRICK. [In preparation.]
- KUENEN.—PENTATEUCH AND BOOK OF JOSHUA: an Historico-Critical Inquiry into the Origin and Composition of the Hexateuch.** By A. KUENEN. Translated by F. H. WICKSTED, M.A. 8vo. 14s
- LIGHTFOOT.—Works by the Right Rev. J. B. LIGHTFOOT, D.D., late Bishop of Durham.**
- ST. PAUL'S EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS.** A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. 9th Ed., revised. 8vo. 12s.
- ST. PAUL'S EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.** A Revised Text, with Introduction, Notes, and Dissertations. 9th. Ed., revised. 8vo 12s.
- ST. CLEMENT OF ROME—THE TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS.** A Revised Text, with Introduction and Notes. 2 Vols. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- ST. PAUL'S EPISTLES TO THE COLOSSIANS AND TO PHILEMON.** A Revised Text, with Introductions, Notes, and Dissertations. 8th Ed., revised. 8vo. 12s.
- THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS.** Part II. ST. IGNATIUS—ST. POLYCARP. Revised Texts. With Introductions, Notes, Dissertations, and Translations. 2d Ed. 3 vols. 8vo. 48s.
- THE APOSTOLIC FATHERS.** Abridged Edition. With short Introductions, Greek Text, and English Translation. 8vo. [In the Press.]
- ESSAYS ON THE WORK ENTITLED "SUPERNATURAL RELIGION."** (Reprinted from the *Contemporary Review*). 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- MACLEAR.—Works by the Rev. G. F. MACLEAR, D.D., Warden of St. Augustine's College, Canterbury.**
- ELEMENTARY THEOLOGICAL CLASS-BOOKS.**
- A SHILLING BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.** With Map. 18mo.
- A SHILLING BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY.** With Map. 18mo.
- These works have been carefully abridged from the Author's large manuals.
- A CLASS-BOOK OF OLD TESTAMENT HISTORY.** Maps. 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- A CLASS BOOK OF NEW TESTAMENT HISTORY,** including the Connection of the Old and New Testaments. With maps. 18mo. 5s. 6d.

- AN INTRODUCTION TO THE THIRTY-NINE ARTICLES. 18mo.  
 AN INTRODUCTION TO THE CREEDS. 18mo. 2s. 6d. *[In the Press.]*  
 A CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND.  
 18mo 1s 6d.  
 A FIRST CLASS-BOOK OF THE CATECHISM OF THE CHURCH OF  
 ENGLAND. With Scripture Proofs. 18mo 6d  
 A MANUAL OF INSTRUCTION FOR CONFIRMATION AND FIRST COM-  
 MUNION WITH PRAYERS AND DEVOTIONS. 32mo. 2s.  
 MAURICE.—THE LORD'S PRAYER, THE CREED, AND THE COMMAND-  
 MENTS To which is added the Order of the Scriptures. By Rev. F. D.  
 MAURICE, M.A. 18mo. 1s  
 THE PENTATEUCH AND BOOK OF JOSHUA: an Historico-Critical Inquiry  
 into the Origin and Composition of the Hexateuch. By A. KUENEN, Professor  
 of Theology at Leiden Translated by P. H. WICKSTED, M.A. 8vo. 14s.  
 PROCTER.—A HISTORY OF THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, with a Ration-  
 ale of its Offices By Rev. F. PROCTER. 15th Ed., revised and enlarged.  
 Cr. 8vo. 10s 6d.  
 PROCTER AND MACLEAR.—AN ELEMENTARY INTRODUCTION TO THE  
 BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER Re-arranged and supplemented by an Ex-  
 planation of the Morning and Evening Prayer and the Litany. By Rev. F.  
 PROCTER and Rev. Dr. MACLEAR. New and enlarged Edition, containing  
 the Communion Service and the Confirmation and Baptismal Offices 18mo  
 2s 6d.  
 THE PSALMS, WITH INTRODUCTIONS AND CRITICAL NOTES By A. C.  
 JENNINGS, M.A., Jesus College, Cambridge; assisted in parts by W. H. LOWE.  
 M.A., Hebrew Lecturer at Christ's College, Cambridge. In 2 vols. 2d Ed.,  
 revised. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d each  
 RAMSAY.—THE CATECHISER'S MANUAL; or, the Church Catechism Illus-  
 trated and Explained. By Rev. ARTHUR RAMSAY. 18mo. 1s. 6d.  
 RYLE.—AN INTRODUCTION TO THE CANON OF THE OLD TESTAMENT  
 By Rev. H. E. RYLE, Hulsean Professor of Divinity in the University of Cam-  
 bridge. Cr. 8vo. *[In preparation.]*  
 SIMPSON.—AN EPITOME OF THE HISTORY OF THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH  
 DURING THE FIRST THREE CENTURIES, AND OF THE REFORMATION  
 IN ENGLAND. By Rev WILLIAM SIMPSON. 7th Ed. Fcap. 8vo. 8s 6d.  
 ST. JAMES' EPISTLE.—The Greek Text with Introduction and Notes. By Rev.  
 JOSEPH MAYOR, M.A., Professor of Moral Philosophy in King's College, London.  
 8vo. *[In the Press.]*  
 ST. JOHN'S EPISTLES.—The Greek Text, with Notes and Essays. By Right Rev.  
 B. F. WESTCOTT, D.D., Bishop of Durham. 2d Ed., revised. 8vo. 12s. 6d.  
 ST. PAUL'S EPISTLES.—THE EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS. Edited by the  
 Very Rev. C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., Dean of Llandaff. 5th Ed. Cr. 8vo 7s. 6d.  
 THE TWO EPISTLES TO THE CORINTHIANS, A COMMENTARY ON. By  
 the late Rev. W. KAY, D.D., Rector of Great Leghs, Essex. 8vo. 9s  
 THE EPISTLE TO THE GALATIANS. Edited by the Right Rev. J. B.  
 LIGHTFOOT, D.D. 9th Ed. 8vo 12s.  
 THE EPISTLES TO THE EPHESIANS, THE COLOSSIANS, AND PHILE-  
 MON; with Introductions and Notes, and an Essay on the Traces of Foreign  
 Elements in the Theology of these Epistles. By Rev. J. LLEWELLYN DAVIES,  
 M.A. 8vo. 7s. 6d  
 THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS. By the Right Rev. J. B. LIGHTFOOT,  
 D.D. 9th Ed. 8vo. 12s.  
 THE EPISTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS, with Translation, Paraphrase, and  
 Notes for English Readers. By the Very Rev C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D. Cr. 8vo 5s  
 THE EPISTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS AND TO PHILEMON By the Right  
 Rev. J. B. LIGHTFOOT, D.D. 8th Ed. 8vo. 12s.  
 THE EPISTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS, COMMENTARY ON THE GREEK  
 TEXT. By JOHN EADIE, D.D. Edited by Rev. W. YOUNG, M.A., with Preface  
 by Prof. CATRAN. 8vo. 12s

- THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS.**—In Greek and English. With Critical and Explanatory Notes. Edited by Rev. F. RENDALL, M.A. Cr. 8vo. 6s.
- THE ENGLISH TEXT, WITH COMMENTARY.** By the same Editor Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- THE GREEK TEXT** With Notes by C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., Dean of Llandaff. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- THE GREEK TEXT.** With Notes and Essays by Bishop WESTCOTT, D.D. 8vo. 14s.
- WESTCOTT.**—Works by the Right Rev. BROOKE FOSS WESTCOTT, D.D., Bishop of Durham.
- A GENERAL SURVEY OF THE HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT DURING THE FIRST FOUR CENTURIES** 6th Ed. With Preface on "Supernatural Religion." Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS.** 7th Ed. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
- THE BIBLE IN THE CHURCH** A Popular Account of the Collection and Reception of the Holy Scriptures in the Christian Churches 18mo. 4s. 6d.
- THE EPISTLES OF ST JOHN.** The Greek Text, with Notes and Essays. 2d Ed., revised. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
- THE EPISTLE TO THE HEBREWS.** The Greek Text, with Notes and Essays 8vo. 14s.
- SOME THOUGHTS FROM THE ORDINAL.** Cr. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
- WESTCOTT AND HORT.**—**THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE ORIGINAL GREEK.** The Text, revised by the Right Rev. Bishop WESTCOTT and Dr. F. J. A. HORT. 2 vols. Cr. 8vo. 10s. 6d. each. Vol. I "Text." Vol. II, Introduction and Appendix
- SCHOOL EDITION OF TEXT.** 12mo. 4s. 6d. 18mo. Morocco, gilt edges 6s. 6d.
- WILSON.**—**THE BIBLE STUDENT'S GUIDE** to the more Correct Understanding of the English Translation of the Old Testament, by reference to the original Hebrew. By WILLIAM WILSON, D.D., Canon of Winchester. 2d Ed., carefully revised. 4to. 25s.
- WRIGHT.**—**THE COMPOSITION OF THE FOUR GOSPELS.** A Critical Enquiry. By Rev. ARTHUR WRIGHT, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Queen's College, Cambridge. Cr. 8vo. 5s.
- WRIGHT.**—**THE BIBLE WORD-BOOK:** A Glossary of Archaic Words and Phrases in the Authorised Version of the Bible and the Book of Common Prayer. By W. ALDIS WRIGHT, M.A., Vice-Master of Trinity College, Cambridge. 2d Ed., revised and enlarged. Cr. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
- YONGE.**—**SCRIPTURE READINGS FOR SCHOOLS AND FAMILIES.** By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE. In Five Vols. Ex. fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d. each. With Comments. 3s. 6d. each.
- FIRST SERIES.**—GENESIS TO DEUTERONOMY. **SECOND SERIES.**—FROM JOSHUA TO SOLOMON. **THIRD SERIES.**—THE KINGS AND THE PROPHETS. **FOURTH SERIES.**—THE GOSPEL TIMES. **FIFTH SERIES.**—APOSTOLIC TIMES.
- ZECHARIAH.**—**THE HEBREW STUDENT'S COMMENTARY ON ZECHARIAH, HEBREW AND LXX.** With Excursus on Syllable-dividing, Metheg, Initial Dagesh, and Siman Ropheh. By W. H. LOWE, M.A., Hebrew Lecturer at Christ's College, Cambridge. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

